

# Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1976

Inspired in

**Elizabeth Clare Prophet**

# Contents

1	Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 4, 1976	1
2	Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 11, 1976	5
3	Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 18, 1976	9
4	Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 25, 1976	13
5	Godfre - April 18, 1976	17
6	Godfre - April 25, 1976	21
7	Lanello - May 2, 1976	25
8	Pelleur - May 9, 1976	31
9	Gautama Buddha - May 16, 1976	35
10	The Maha Chohan - May 23, 1976	39
11	John the Baptist - May 30, 1976	43
12	Portia - June 6, 1976	47
13	Portia - June 13, 1976	51
14	Godfre - June 20, 1976	55
15	Godfre - June 27, 1976	59
16	Saint Germain - July 4, 1976	63
17	Saint Germain - July 11, 1976	67
18	Lanello - July 18, 1976	71
19	Lanello - July 25, 1976	75

20 The Divine Mother - August 1, 1976	79
21 Archangel Michael - August 8, 1976	83
22 El Morya - August 15, 1976	87
23 Kuan Yin - August 22, 1976	91
24 Archangel Chamuel - August 29, 1976	95
25 Lanello - September 5, 1976	99
26 John the Beloved - September 12, 1976	103
27 Cyclopea - September 19, 1976	109
28 Venus - September 26, 1976	113
29 Gautama the Buddha - October 3, 1976	115
30 Rex - October 10, 1976	119
31 Hilarion - October 17, 1976	123
32 Hilarion - October 24, 1976	127
33 Elohim of Purity - October 31, 1976	131
34 Victory - November 7, 1976	135
35 Victory - November 14, 1976	139
36 Angel of Listening Grace - November 21, 1976	143
37 Jesus the Christ - November 28, 1976	147
38 Jesus the Christ - December 5, 1976	151
39 Lanello - December 12, 1976	155
40 Lanello - December 19, 1976	159
41 Jesus the Christ - December 26, 1976	163
42 Jesus the Christ - December 31, 1976	167

# Chapter 1

## Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 4, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 1 - Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 4, 1976

An Exposé of False Teachings

I

### My Pilgrimage to the Altar of the Cosmic Virgin

To Those Who Seek Wisdom and Know Not Where to Find Her:

Robed in golden white light, the Mother of Wisdom comes. Her garment is the flow of the mind of God. Her children run to greet her. She enfolds them in her mantle.

We pursue the flame of the Mother - not as an adornment, but as our very life, as nourishment for our souls, as challenge for our minds, as precious gems to cherish in the casket of the heart. Yet we are adorned, for the flame of the Mother is to adorn. By its very nature it makes life beautiful, life worth living in the giving and the receiving of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit.

I am Kuthumi, and I have come from the altar of the World Mother. My robes carry the fragrance of her love. Yes, even I am dripping with the golden oil of consecrated wisdom. I have heard her speak. I have looked into her eyes, the blue-violet of her compassionate regard, as she has spoken to me, saying: "Kuthumi, my son, you have come from Terra. Traversing universes, stepping lightly over the far-flung worlds, you have made the pilgrimage to my altar. Kuthumi, my son, welcome!" And even as an ascended being, I felt the burning in my heart which the disciples felt in the presence of the risen Christ and the unutterable peace, the understanding love that makes the devotees tremble in the great silence of the auric glow of the Mother of the World.

In my longing and in my soul awareness of the Cosmic Virgin, in my Christmas contemplation of the coming of the Manchild, I was impelled as the pilgrims of Lourdes and Fátima and the Holy Land to make my way across the filigreed skies to find the object of my adoring, the Adorable One, the Virgin Queen, the grace of God appearing as the face of Mother. Her smile of welcome, soft and tender, changed into an expression of concern, and the far-off look that scanned the vast beyonds of Mater prepared me for her words which followed:

"Kuthumi, my son, you have come from earth's schoolroom where so many of my children whose hearts are filled with devotion to the one God know me not. Kuthumi, they have lost the thread of contact with me! I am their Mother. In their souls they long for me, yet in their minds they know not that their souls are longing for Home. The soul's awareness of the loss of contact is felt below the threshold of everyday living and thinking and feeling, while on the surface of apparent quietude

all is not well.

“All is not well, my son. Their discontent is diverted into a thousand channels of vainglory - the flattery of the ego, the pursuing of the paths that lead not to God the Father nor to God the Son, paths that are far from God the Holy Spirit, far from God the One. And yet they know not what they do.

“Their indulgences are endless. While some indulge the precious energies of Alpha in the meanderings of the mental body, others indulge the light of Omega in misplaced feelings. They seek the saturation of pleasure to drown the sorrows of separation from the Mother. They are intoxicated with death and dying in the titillation of the senses. They fill their lives with noises and all manner of unholy things. They cling to these things like orphans with a broken toy, as if all these things could somehow allay the anxiety, the emptiness, of a life without Mother.

“They have dined on the desserts of the fallen ones. They are drugged by the hypnotic logic of the serpentine mind. They have sought answers to life’s most pressing problems and they have accepted the darkness of the deluded ones. In every area of life and of living, the premise and the conclusion is drawn from the laws of mortality. The goal is to appease the senses in the ego cult of self-preservation, in a life of sinful separation from God, in a life of diseased minds, disordered bodies, disheveled spirits, in a life whose justification is in the cult of death.

“Kuthumi, they have gotten off the track! They have fallen from the line of the Logos. By stubbornness and willfulness, they have departed from the royal robes of righteousness and from their role as priests and kings unto God. Now they wallow in ignorance, the karma of their ignoring of the law. They are blind because they would not see. They are deaf because they turned their ears from the voice of the Ancient of Days. They are crippled and maimed and halt because they have not glorified God in their bodies, in their souls, in their minds, and in their hearts.

“They have denied life; and life as God, as energy, which they have denied, returns to them to deny life where they are. The cosmos will not accept their denial. The cosmos rejects their transplanting of human blemish upon the virgin territory of hallowed space. Their errors are returned as arrows of their outrageous consciousness. The arrows return and make their mark again where the bow of the mental and emotional bodies released that arrow of thought and feeling. Mankind’s creations are returned to them. They are unacceptable to the Lords of Life and the Lords of Creation. The Lords of Mind and the Lords of Form have examined the creations of humanity and they have pronounced their judgment:

“The children of earth have patterned their creations after the creations of the wicked. Their creations indicate impure motive in mind and heart. We return to earth the imperfect creation in order that while there is yet time and space, mankind by their own free will might re-create, might recast the mold of their creations after the matrix of the Mother. We return the unwanted goods.

“O mankind, this day thy consciousness, thy creation, is found wanting! The law declares: Make right all that is wrong! Correct your incorrect uses of the sacred fire! Appeal to God the Creator, God the Preserver, and God the Destroyer, and make your appeal loud and long as you ask for forgiveness before the throne of grace. The Lords of Karma are not pleased with mankind’s silence concerning their misdeeds and their misdoings. They would hear the word of the sincere supplicant. They would hear their prayers for the intercession of the Mother that she might give her lessons in the schoolrooms of earth. Cosmic councils and cosmic beings desire to release the dispensations of energy for the transmutation of accusation, argumentation, arrogance, and ego agitation; but they must have the imploring, the petition, the prayer on bended knee of the children of the sun.’

“Kuthumi, my son, the sands in the hourglass have not yet run out for the children of the light on Terra. While the sun is yet in the heavens and the planets revolve in their orbits, there is still time to correct in space all misuses of the sacred fire. Mankind have gotten out of alignment with reality. They know not the God who is conformity with the inner law of being. Kuthumi, I have seen their

sincerity. My light pierces the long night of their separation from the One.

“Kuthumi, I am come. I send you, beloved son, to carry the teachings of the Mother to the children of the Father. I send you on a mission to expose the false teachings that the children might leave these teachings in the way. Let them drop them as the hot coals of Satan’s lure! Let them turn and face the Mother and receive instead the white cube of hallowed awareness of being foursquare. Being foursquare is the dimension of life in time and space that enables the soul to be translated into the dimensions of Spirit. Without the understanding of the four quadrants of life and the six sides of the cube, the children of God will not find the way back Home.

“I come with my sword. I place upon you, Kuthumi, the full battle array of the Divine Mother complete with armor and helmet and sword and the shield of the sun. I send you forth, Kuthumi, in my name and in my flame to pierce mortal error and the systems of false teachings that have evolved through the serpentine mind and the ungodly feelings of doubt, despair, and death.

“Together we shall expose the lie! And we shall let the sons and daughters of God on Terra use their God-ordained Christ consciousness to trace the lie to the Liar in his lair. We will define the deceptions that will expose the archdeceivers of mankind. We will release the glaring light that will reveal the culprits in the act of murdering the holy innocents and raping them of their awareness of the Virgin Mother.

“The Mother comes to thrust the sword of truth into all error. She comes to shatter the cups of crime. She comes to protect her flame in all of her bodies, in all of her souls. Let every crime imposed upon the physical, mental, emotional, and etheric bodies of mankind be seen for what it is! And then let the children of the one God rise up in righteous indignation to overthrow the unholy systems that have become the instruments of the lie. Let the systems be broken! Let the lies be broken! Let the philosophies be broken!

“Let the liars stand naked before the sun! Let the children of God stand naked - free to be the wholeness of life, free to be the fulfillment of love, free to consecrate wisdom below as above. Let the nakedness of the fallen ones be their judgment and their opportunity to forsake the Liar and the lie, to repent, and to kneel before the throne of the Mother. And let the nakedness of the children of God also be for opportunity to enhance life with wholeness.”

With these words of the Mother and many more which I cannot speak or write, I took my assignment and I returned to the Retreat of the Brothers of the Golden Robe in Kashmir. I called a meeting of ascended and unascended devotees of Wisdom and Wisdom’s flame. I told them of my experiences in the central sun, of my pilgrimage to the altar of the Cosmic Virgin. I told them of her assignment given not only to me, but to all of the brothers and the sisters who serve in our retreat and in the retreats of the Brotherhood throughout the earth to make known to the children of God the errors of the wicked and their wickedness. This assignment calls for action, organization, and the amassing of the false teachings that they might be dissected, analyzed, and refuted by the Word of the Logos.

We will then present, as our offering on the altar of the Mother and her children in this year 1976, our exposé.

Some think us right; some think us wrong.  
Come what may, it is our freedom to have our say,  
To tell the truth as we see it,  
To obey the Mother as we hear it.  
Therefore, in the spirit  
Of the Brothers of the Diamond Heart  
And of Morya, Master of Good Will,

We say, let the chips fall where they may!<sup>1</sup>  
The Brothers and Sisters of the Golden Robe  
Are come to free the chelas in the way.

I sign off to the strains of “Pomp and Circumstance” resounding from the hills of Darjeeling. The forces of good will are on the march for Mother! And the golden-robed devotees of her wisdom have joined their ranks. Let us see what wisdom’s fires will do for free will, good will, in the age of Aquarius.

I AM

Kuthumi  
Indomitable in the Light of Mother!

---

<sup>1</sup>See El Morya, Pearls of Wisdom, 5 January 1975, p. 1.

## Chapter 2

# Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 11, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 2 - Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 11, 1976

An Exposé of False Teachings

II

### Goal-Setting and Goal-Fitting

To Those Who Would Set the Goal of Life:

I come with the Brothers of the Golden Robe to begin the new year of freedom's birthday cycle, clarifying points of the law on goal-setting and goal-fitting. You who would know the false teachings of the fallen ones must understand the purpose of the false teachings. There is indeed a method in the madness of the fallen ones, and their method is contrived to implement a diabolical plot.

The purpose of the fallen ones in their setting-forth of the false teaching is to establish false goals, to implant within the consciousness of mankind their enticements, their desires, and their ambitions so that mankind will tie up all of the energy that God has given them in pursuing false goals. They have determined to take from mankind the one true goal of life, to destroy the vision of the Goal, the rationale of the Logos pertaining to that goal, and the God-desire within the soul to attain the God-appointed goal.

The fallen ones have used every avenue of intellectual and sensual pursuit to rationalize the false goal and to obliterate almost entirely from the consciousness of mankind the memory of the Goal. Without the knowledge of the real goal, mankind can find no justification for entering the path that leads to the goal. After all, if you don't know where you are going, why take the road that will lead you there?

Mankind, for the most part, are practical. In their day-to-day pursuits based on the necessities of self-preservation, creature comforts, and getting ahead in a world that is based on the success cult, they operate from the practical standpoint of basic necessities and short-term and long-term goals as these goals have been defined for them by the society, the community, and the family in which they live. The goals of mechanization in a mechanized civilization have been set for mankind; and mankind, like animals, patter about, fitting themselves for these goals.

Now let us tear the curtain which the fallen ones have raised as a backdrop on the stage of life. Let the audience view what lies beyond this fantasied set and this false set of values. When souls make the transition, which the world calls death, from life in the physical to life in other planes of Mater, they glimpse for the first time in that incarnation real values and real goals. But it is too late. They remember that they were shown the reality of life that is God before entering the veils



of Mater with its many curtains of confusion. Now the Divine Mother allows me to tear down this curtain for her children and for chelas of the sacred fire that they might have revealed, before it is too late to do anything about it, the real goal of life.

Blessed ones, the goal of life is simply the ascension. The ascension is the soul's reunion with God, the individualized I AM Presence of every son and daughter whom God hath made. The ascension is the acceleration of God in man and of man's self-awareness in God. The ascension is the return of the prodigal son to the home of the Father-Mother God. The ascension is the balancing of karma by the law of harmony and the fulfillment of dharma as one's duty to be one's self - one's duty to become one's own real God Self.

Now let us take the razor's edge of the mind of God; and stitch by stitch, line by line, let us cut into shreds the false teachings of the fallen ones who proclaim the lie that there is no ascension, that there is no life after death, no immortality, no future, past or present, beyond physical existence experienced through the senses. Let every devotee of truth and of purity begin to shave from consciousness and from environment the little lies and the big lies that garble the real meaning of that life which is to be lived to the fullest joy on Terra.

I tell you, people of God, the joy of living for the ascension is the most practical of all living on earth. It is not an otherworldly preoccupation of the escapists. It is not the shirking of responsibility here and now. It is neither fantasy nor blasphemy. It is the reality of a life lived in God moment by moment. It is the reality of service in love. It is the reality of taking dominion over the planes of consciousness in Matter. It is mastery of the mind and the soul, of energy, and of the vehicles of expression - the four lower bodies and the chakras of God's own self-awareness in man.

Life, eternal life, is the culmination of earthly existence. This life you lived before the necessity of the law dictated the soul's journey through time and space. This life you are living in time and space, though the outer man knows it not. It is the continuity of being, knowing, and living which we unveil - life as spherical, as the endless circle of God becoming God.

This is where you are. This is who you are. This is the great testing of the soul to live in a world where all appears linear and finite, beginning and ending, where all appears to be nonpermanent, transient, illusory. Right there within that world of energy, the soul is required to confirm reality and the permanent atom of selfhood. Right there where you now are is the glorious moment in eternity when the soul can joyously refute the lie of death and confirm the law of life.

Do not remain silent when you hear the demons mouthing their lies through those who consider themselves "believers." When you find yourself confronted by the adversary, when you see the evil spirits who have confused the issues of life and death in the churches and in the synagogues, be fearless in your denunciation of their half-truths. For their half-truths are more deadly than their lies. They will speak to you of the ascension of Jesus Christ; but they will deny the ascension of Mary the Mother, of Saint Germain the Father, and of the many sons and daughters of God who have lived the truth to the utmost and whose souls have rejoined the Oversoul that is the I AM Presence of each one.

There is no greater blasphemy than the denial of the goal of the ascension to every child of God. And it is denied by those who have already cut themselves off from the Goal by their denial of the Christ in Jesus, in Buddha, in Confucius, and in themselves. Let none claim the exclusivity of the Christ or of the initiations of the path of Christhood. This is idolatry, no matter of whom it is spoken. God cannot be contained exclusively by any one of his sons and daughters, but he requires all of his sons and daughters to contain him in the fullness of the Spirit and the life which he is.

I challenge the fallen ones this day! In the name of the Divine Mother, I challenge them. Let them give accounting to the Christ Selves of mankind and to the supreme I AM Presence in the sun behind the sun. With every exposure of the truth and of the lie, judgment is come.

I, Kuthumi, a fellow servant on the path of life, stand on the golden dais of our retreat in Kashmir.

And I proclaim in the name of Jesus the Christ, of Gautama the Buddha, of Mary the Mother, and of Saint Germain, the hierarch of the age, the goal of life to all mankind, to the elementals of earth, air, fire, and water, and to the angelic hosts. To one and all I say, the goal of life is the ascension. Claim it in the name of your own Real Self and then call to the heart of the World Mother to deliver into your hands this day the teachings on the path of the ascension.

Call to Maitreya to initiate you with trial and tribulation, with testing and temptation; for these four t's mark the sign of the cross in the four quadrants of Mater. Let none deny the crucifixion with Christ, with Buddha, with Mother. For you must be crucified in fire, in air, in water, and in earth that the threefold flame might be balanced, intensified, and expanded and that you might stand forth robed in the fires of the sun, crowned with the crown of life.

Just as there are those who would deny the ascension, so there are those who will deny the crucifixion as essential to life. And there are others who do not understand that God did not call upon them merely to gaze at the overcomers, to watch their transfiguration, their agony on the cross, and their resurrection. God called upon them to participate, to experience, to enter into the fullness of these initiations which he has ordained for every son and daughter whom he has made.

Let the lie of the fallen ones be seen for what it is. For they will tell the children of the light: "You must experience every form of evil (of the energy veil); you must experience every indulgence of the senses in order to choose the life you would live." Their argument is one-sided and inconsistent. For if they were consistent, they would also counsel you to experience the trial by fire, the fourteen stations of the cross, and the alchemy of God Self-awareness. They would tell you, if they were true to their own false logic, to also experience the ascension, to drink of the communion cup of our Lord, and to wait upon the Lord's table.

I dare these ones of the false hierarchy to come out from their hiding places and to give answer to the children of God this day as to why they have proclaimed the drug culture, free love, and the cults of sensuality and of the ego as necessary experiences in life when they have failed to point to the path of the overcomers as also necessary to a balanced view of life on Terra. What of the way of the mystics and the saints? What of the fusion of their souls in the ecstasy of the divine union? What of the alchemical marriage and the precipitation of every good and perfect gift here on earth as it is in heaven?

Let those who would influence the children of God to taste every morsel of experience now be forced to reveal the way, the truth, and the life of the Christed ones as enjoyable, as practical, as possible, as fulfilling here and now. And to the children of the one true God, I say: All right, you have had your day of self-indulgence, you have carried on in the ways of the world, you have danced to the tune of the pied pipers of the false hierarchy, and you are still hungry! You are surfeited in pleasures, and yet your soul is in pain and you cry out for the living God! You who have tasted of the God that is dead, now come and taste of the God who is alive! Come and receive the teachings of the Brothers of the Golden Robe, of Maitreya, and of Mother. Come to the feet of the Lord of the World.

Come to our university of the Spirit anchored in Matter that is at the summit of life on earth. You who have given years and years of your precious life and your precious energy to Moloch and Baal and Ashtaroth,<sup>1</sup> come and give twelve weeks of respite and reprieve to your soul. Give twelve cycles of the seven rays in time and space to Jesus the Lord whom you profess to serve, yet whose teaching you belie. Come and give yourself an opportunity to live, not die. Give yourself the opportunity to know the Mother as she is, to make contact with her flame that you may nevermore go out again from the skeins of her fiery love.

I challenge you in the light of the cosmos, in the wisdom of the Buddha, in the charisma of the Holy Spirit, to the teachings of the World Teachers who will preside at spring quarter of Summit

---

<sup>1</sup>2 Kings 23:10; Jer. 32:35; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43; Judg. 2:13.

University in Colorado Springs. I am privileged to serve in that office of hierarchy with Jesus, who by initiation in the flame of the Cosmic Christ became the Saviour of the souls of mankind. If you find my way too gruff and too blunt for the vanity of your ego and for the psychic thralldom of your senses and sensibilities, then come to the feet of the Galilean Master, who will teach you with the tender and not-so-tender fires of his mission which lives forevermore to serve the children of the Lamb who run to greet the Lamb and the Lamb's wife.<sup>2</sup>

I AM

Kuthumi

Unveiling veils of the Bride of Christ

---

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 19:7; 21:9.

# Chapter 3

## Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 18, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 3 - Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 18, 1976

An Exposé of False Teachings

III

### Keepers of the Flame Are Ascending Day by Day

To Those Who Would Be Fitted for the Goal of Life:

We who come to you in the name of the Divine Mother are very serious in completing our assignment which she has set before us for the liberation of the children of God, for the identification of their souls with her living flame.

Whereas the fallen ones are deadly serious in their calculations of the false teachings, we are the lively ones - lively in the flame of the God Star Sirius. Our authority is from above. They have no authority save that which comes from below in the underworld, where the fallen ones think they have dominion. Theirs is the ultimate illusion; for I have been everywhere in the body of Mater and I say with the Psalmist: "Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. If I take the wings of the morning and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, even there shall thy hand lead me and thy right hand shall hold me."<sup>1</sup>

Truly our God is the God of very gods and he is everywhere.<sup>2</sup> Therefore, I proclaim the opportunity for life to souls in all levels of consciousness in the planes of Mater, to the spirits that sleep in the astral plane, to those who are in torment in the hell of their own creation. To you I come with the angels of deliverance to deliver you from the false teachings of your own carnal mind. And I come to deliver you from the ways of the blind and of the blind followers of the blind.<sup>3</sup>

I have seen the Mother of Wisdom; I have touched the hem of her flowing garments. I know that she lives and that she lives to save to the uttermost every child of God, no matter how far that one has roamed from the center of the hallowed circle of her love. I know her; I know her love. I know that she will hear the prayer even of the fallen ones who will in humility ask for mercy in the name of Christ.

On the day - that notable day of the Lord's appearing unto your soul - when you see before you the goal of the ascension, when all lesser goals, as the mist in the foothills, are burned away by the

---

<sup>1</sup>Pss. 139:7-10.

<sup>2</sup>Deut. 10:17.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 15:14.

sun of the living God and you behold the highest mountain glistening as a single peak against the crystal sky, on that day when you hear the voice of God proclaim, "This day you are born unto life and unto the goal of the ascension; in this life you will ascend to the throne of God," on that day, anchor all of the skeins of your desire in the bedrock of the reality of your own God Self.

On the day when God vouchsafes to you the vision of the goal, on that day I say, kneel before the flame of the one true God and invoke the science of goal-fitting. Be practical. The highest mountain is not easily attained. You will not float miraculously to the summit, but you will climb step by step until you have reached the peak of self-perfection in the law of God.

Keepers of the Flame are ascending day by day. They are proving the way, the truth, and the life.<sup>4</sup> They are proving the science of the Mother and the teachings of the Great White Brotherhood. They are disproving the lies of the fallen ones. They are exposing the false teachings of the psychics with their psychic phenomena which present the baubles and the trinkets of false goals leading the foolish and the proud round and round in the foothills filled with the mists of their own misqualifications.

Just as Keepers of the Flame are ascending day by day, so the Divine Mother is appearing hour by hour. Her face, as the face of Kuan Yin, of Kali, of Durga, of Mary and of Isis, of Vesta and Pallas Athena - her face, as the face of purity, is being seen in the hearts and the souls of her children everywhere.

We come to disperse confusion and all chaos that assails the white flame of the White Goddess. Her children do not know the difference between discarnates, astral beings, and ascended masters; nor have they learned to perceive the difference in the vibrations of these astral entities and the ascended ones. They have taken a smattering of the teachings of the Brotherhood and they have thought in their vanity that they have come to the knowledge of the truth.<sup>5</sup>

Let those who would know the false teachings be willing to be cleansed in the white fire. Let them purge themselves of their false beliefs that they might recognize the false beliefs abroad in the land. Let them shun evil and the evildoers. Let them have no sympathy with those who prefer to live in the shadows of life, who fear the exposure of the sun, who fear their own fears, who allow themselves to be victimized by their own doubts, who corner themselves with their own frustrations and then, in a halfhearted attempt to extricate themselves, put all the blame on hierarchy and the authority we have vested in the Mother of the Flame.

These are the cowards unworthy to walk in the footsteps of the courageous ones. Let them take a bath in the bubbling, revivifying fountain of the Mother. Let them be cleansed of their chartreuse orange brown density that has fattened their auras on the false teachings of the fallen ones. Let them be fattened with the light of the Spirit! Let them be filled with the tenderness of God and with the joy of living for the Lord!

The ambitious ones will do it themselves without God: the humble will do it themselves with God. Those who would see the truth need the Helper. The Helper is the Comforter whom Jesus promised he would send as the promise of his own ascension in the light. With the ascension of every son and daughter of God, there is the descent of the Paraclete and the filling of the devotees who wait with arms outstretched, with chalices upheld - waiting, waiting on the coming of the Lord. Let him fill all the temple of the saints. Let him fill the habitation of the chosen ones. Let those who have willingly and lovingly cleansed themselves now be ordained as the temple of the living God.

For I proclaim to you this day the ascension of a Keeper of the Flame who has served among you as a Sister of the Golden Robe. She has come with wisdom and with instruction and with a gentle caring for the children of God. I proclaim to you the first ascension of 1976, the ascension of the Keeper of the Flame Ruth O. Jones, who has lived and served with the messengers at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral for nearly a decade, whom God so loved that he placed her upon the cross

---

<sup>4</sup>John 14:6.

<sup>5</sup>1 Tim. 2:4; 2 Tim. 3:7.

to suffer there awhile with Jesus that he might take her down from the cross and raise her up with the Immortal One.

On January 3, 1976, at 5:00 p.m., this daughter of the Most High was raised by the grace of God in the current of the ascension flame. By consciously, willingly putting off the old man in time and space, she put on the new and exchanged the body terrestrial for the body celestial.<sup>6</sup> Bearing all things, believing all things, hoping all things, enduring all things, she overcame by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of the testimony of the saints.<sup>7</sup>

I transfer by the authority of her own ascended presence the ray of her mantle, the momentum of her dedication, to every Keeper of the Flame and every soul who will read this announcement and who will believe in Christ, in the ascension of her soul, and in the possibility of the ascension of his own soul. And the ray of her heart is filled with gratitude for the messengers and the masters who cleared the way for her homecoming. She stands with the immortals to pass on to souls climbing the highest mountain the techniques of self-mastery and of overcoming.

Let this truth and this immortal witness refute the lie of the Fallen One that there is no ascension, no afterlife, no eternity in God. Let her tangible radiation, her very present nearness to all who believe, be the conviction on earth as in heaven that Keepers of the Flame are ascending day by day, that the door of heaven is open, that "I AM the door which no man can shut,"<sup>8</sup> that there is a science and a mathematics to the attainment of immortality, that this is the goal of life which can be seen, which can be achieved, and that you can be fitted for that goal.

And fitting goes as fitting does. You must fit yourself for the goal. You must take the teaching fed to you day by day, week by week by the World Mother. This teaching is nourishment to your souls. If you take it as it is given, you will assimilate it and become the Christ. But if you wait, it will be too much and you will fall behind for want of proper nourishment on the Path. The climb is rigorous and strenuous, demanding skill and endless energy, courage and fortitude. All of this is to the courageous ones who do not fear to make the call to the Mother, who do not fear the commitment required in her answer.

The fallen ones will tell you that the Mother's fare is distasteful, unappetizing, or too bland. They will develop in you other tastes for synthetic sweets and spices that stimulate the senses and destroy your appreciation of the natural nectar of the gods and the traces of herbs and flowers and rare fruits of the vine which the Mother prepares for her children. The physical senses are not equipped to perceive the delicate flavorings of the Mother. These senses must be retrained to be instruments of the senses of the soul so that, like children, the devotees will select the highest offering and leave the gross synthetic preparations for those with less discrimination.

Let the living proclaim the living truth and let the dying reveal the lie of death! Our chelas will no longer be fooled. They will see through the false goals and they will refuse to be fitted for those goals. They will apply the lessons of the Mother and the teachings of her ascended sons and daughters. They will study to show themselves approved unto God; they will rightly divide the Word of truth; they will press on to the goal of this high calling in Christ Jesus.<sup>9</sup>

Laying all lesser things aside, they will pursue relentlessly the requirements of the ascension and they will mark the place in time and space with the sign of the cross; and to that place they will return in the hour of the ascension. When God calls them home, they will stand upon that cross and they will ascend into the white-fire core of the flame of God the Father, God the Mother, God the Christ, and God the Holy Spirit.

As you set your goals for the year 1976, will you put at the top of the list "the ascension"? And

---

<sup>6</sup>Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-10; 1 Cor. 15:40.

<sup>7</sup>1 Cor. 13:7; Rev. 12:11.

<sup>8</sup>John 10:9; Rev. 3:8.

<sup>9</sup>2 Tim. 2:15; Phil 3:14.

will you see that all other goals which you pursue lead you directly to that goal? Will you test all projects and pursuits to see whether they are worthy of your energy in time and space? Establish priorities and let all priorities serve the great priority of life, the return of your soul to the house of the immortal Spirit, the I AM THAT I AM. On this foundation let us fearlessly expose the false teachings of the fallen ones who would tear mankind from the goal of life.

I am with you with my sword, cutting the curtains of maya before you that you might walk the royal road of righteousness.

Kuthumi

# Chapter 4

## Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 25, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 4 - Kuthumi and the Brothers of the Golden Robe - January 25, 1976

An Exposé of False Teachings

IV

### The Manifold Identity of the One

To Those Who Would Know the One True God:

You who have set the goal of life as the reunion of the soul with the Spirit of the living God that is the I AM THAT I AM, you who would be fitted for that goal, hear the word of the Mother concerning that Deity with whose flame you would merge your own.

To know God is to be one with him. Therefore, seek knowledge of the Most High and understanding and the fulfillment of his living Presence. Seek the Lord as the Lord of the living and the Lord of love. Seek his Spirit and his flame. Seek his identity and his name. Seek consciousness and being. Learn to know him on earth, and you shall know him in heaven.

I would speak to you of love and of the love that is God. And I would expose the false teachings that have become an entrenched dogma and doctrine concerning the identity of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit. The affirmation "Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord"<sup>1</sup> must not be employed to refute the Divine Us who made man "in our image, after our likeness" and gave to him dominion over the planes of Mater and all creatures therein.<sup>2</sup> Nor should it be employed to deny the Trinity of God or the plurality of God. For the twin flames of that life which is a polarity of movement, a symphony of harmony, and an infinite articulation of aspects of the One must be free to express that One.

An infinity of oneness results in a plurality of manifestation. God's consciousness revealing itself through the plus and minus polarity of male and female throughout the cosmos is an ever-expanding oneness multiplying itself to the power of infinity. There is no limit to the manifestation of God in the sons and daughters of the Divine Us. There is no limit to the creation that comes forth out of the one flame and that will ultimately return to the one flame that is God.

Those who deny this principle are false teachers. Watch them. They will deny the divinity within you while they affirm the divinity of Jesus Christ. Either they are liars or they have made themselves the unwitting mouthpiece of the father of lies.<sup>3</sup> To affirm the divinity of one son of God and to deny

---

<sup>1</sup>Deut. 6:4; Mark 12:29.

<sup>2</sup>Gen. 1:26.

<sup>3</sup>John 8:44.



the divinity of all other sons of God is blasphemy against the Most High God. It is idolatry.

They have made an idol of Jesus Christ. They have replaced the living master with their idolatrous image. They have said, "Fall down and worship Jesus, O sinful mortals unworthy of his name, unworthy to be like him, unworthy to wear his mantle or to be crucified and resurrected with him."

And they have erected another idol. It is the idol of sinful man and sinful woman incapable of pursuing the path of perfectionment and therefore gods unto themselves, sinners unto themselves. This image of fallen man and fallen woman is raised up in the marketplaces and the merchants sell their wares using the image of the idol of the current generation - the tough Turk who smokes for taste, the whore in black velvet selling sex by the bottle and the bottle by sex.

This is a very clever delusion from the deluded ones. They first convince mankind by their doctrine and their dogma that they have no equality as joint heirs of the Christ consciousness. Then they tell them that since they were born sinners and they will die sinners, they might as well follow the image of sin instead of the image of Christ. They have heard and believed the lie that there is only one Christed son of God. They have heard and believed the lie that they cannot attain to the fullness of the stature of Christ.

Mankind do not pursue impossible goals. They look for the possible and the fallen ones provide the packaged image. It's smart to be the rebel. It's smart to defy the authority of church and state. It's smart to be free, to do your own thing, to play your own game. And the more shocking the departure from the laws of God, the greater the hero, the heroine, in the marts of sin.

And so you see, my friends, that once the understanding of the true Christ is destroyed - the image of God out of which man and woman were created - then the manifestation called man, called woman, is distorted and similarly destroyed. The Christ, the Second Person of the Trinity, is the communicator and the mediator. It is the function of the Christ to communicate the consciousness of God the Father to all of the sons and daughters of the One throughout cosmos.

The Christ is both Principle and Person. The Christ is flame and consciousness. The Christ is the self-awareness of every son and daughter of God. The Christ is the Word, or the Logos, which becomes personalized and personified when it is "made flesh"<sup>4</sup> - when it becomes the animating principle in the person of the sons and daughters of God.

The Christ is the fusion of the light of the Father-Mother God that becomes the flame that burns on the altar of the heart of God's children. The Christ is the lodestone of the creation. The Christ is the image and the identity of the God flame within you. And all who realize soul-oneness with this living Presence have earned the right to be called Christed ones or anointed ones, for they are anointed by the flame of the Trinity.

Because God the Father-Mother, the Divine Us, is able in limitless self-awareness to be God individualized as the I AM THAT I AM anywhere and everywhere in Spirit and in Matter, so too, God the Son, the Christ, in limitless self-awareness is able to be the Christ Self, the Christ consciousness, and the Christ flame anywhere and everywhere throughout cosmos individualized as the reality and the identity of the sons and daughters of God. It is only time and space and the body consciousness, the sense of separation, that make mankind to feel that they are separate and therefore to deny the one God and the one Christ within.

When time and space are no more and all life returns to the oneness of the flame, then the children of God who argue against the manifold manifestation of God the Father and God the Son will have no foundation for their argument. For time and space are the coordinates which create the illusion of the soul's separation from God and from his Christ. This illusion makes necessary the realization of the one God and the one Christ right there in the forcefield of Matter where each and every soul experiences the night and the day, the good and the evil, until bit by bit the relative awareness of

---

<sup>4</sup>John 1:14.

the individuated Whole becomes the absolute knowing of the Knower who is the one supreme cause of all causation.

I speak not in riddles, but to dash the cup of the finite consciousness that it might enter into the infinite consciousness of oneness. Mankind do not find it difficult to deal in fractions and decimals. They have a sense of that which is whole and that which is the parts of the whole. Mathematics is not subject to the passionate debate which clouds the issues of a true and a false theology. God is mathematics and the supreme mathematician. He allows fractionalized fragments of his own self-awareness to inhabit the earth as the evolutions of mankind. When the parts of the Whole which comprise eighths and quarters and thirds and sixteenths of his Self-awareness return to the Whole, they will discover that there is but one God, one Christ, and one Self.

If you will take a knife and cut an apple first into equal and then into unequal parts, you will find that every part, big or small, tastes the same, smells the same, and offers the same nutrition to the body. All is God: God is all. Let all who seek God have the humility to declare, "Now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known."<sup>5</sup> How can the part of the apple profess to know the whole until it returns to the whole? How can mankind, with their man-made doctrine and dogma, be the authority of the Word which they have not yet become? Only when you have become the Word will you have the right to declare the Word in the fullness of the I AM THAT I AM.

As Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill and rebuked the superstitious Athenians with their altar to the unknown God, so I stand in the midst of the congregation of the righteous and I say, Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship by the falsehoods of the fallen ones, him declare I unto you.

Paul spoke of the maker of heaven and earth, the Lord who giveth to all life and breath and all things, who hath made of one blood all nations and appointed the bounds of their habitation. He spoke of the living Spirit as "not far from every one of us," the one in whom "we live and move and have our being" as the offspring of God. The apostle also spoke of the Lord as the Judge and as the fulfillment of the judgment and as the Spirit of the resurrection. In this sermon Paul described the aspects of God as the Creator (Father), the Preserver (the Christ), and the Destroyer (the Spirit).<sup>6</sup>

The Trinity of the East and the Trinity of the West are both based on the sacred AUM, which becomes the I AM THAT I AM when individualized in the sons and daughters of God. The AUM is the word symbol of Father-Mother life uniting in the creation of the Word. A stands for Alpha, M for Omega - energies of the beginning and the ending of the Divine Polarity. And the U stands for the potential of the Christ in manifestation within you. The intoning of the sacred AUM is for the drawing of the currents of the Trinity into the consciousness for the alignment of energies with the Divine Whole.

Whereas the fusion of the twin flames of the Father-Mother God gives birth to the Christ consciousness within you, the infusion of the flames of Alpha and Omega within your soul produces the manifestation within you of that portion of your divinity which is the Holy Spirit, the cloven tongues of fire that fill all the temple of your being with the presence of the living God.<sup>7</sup>

Whereas the Christ is the threefold flame that burns on the altar of the heart, the votive of the living, the Holy Spirit is the breath that fills the temple, the love that warms the sanctuary, the fragrance that bears witness to the truth, the vapor of the sacrifice of the idolatrous image, the power that moves the mountains of adversity, the friend, the comforter, the holiness of the aura of the saints and the prayer of a child.

Because the Holy Spirit is the wholeness of the Father-Mother God in manifestation, it fills the void of incompleteness; it fills the gaps created by the sense of separation from the One and makes of life here and now, even in time and space, an experience in the wholeness, the holiness, of God. Because

---

<sup>5</sup>1 Cor. 13:12.

<sup>6</sup>Acts 17:22-31.

<sup>7</sup>Acts 2:1-4.

the Holy Spirit is the wholeness of God as cloven tongues of fire, it can consume all incompleteness manifest as sinfulness and wretchedness and desecration of the Most High God.

Sometimes mankind are graced by that Spirit which complements their aloneness and fulfills their oneness. Then again, when the judgment is nigh and the Spirit descends as the all-consuming sacred fire, it destroys their manifestations of incompleteness as the Judge fulfilling the judgment of the law, as the Destroyer who takes back that which he has created.

Let all who seek the one God now meditate upon these revelations of the manifold identity of the One, that they might become astute in their analysis of the false teachings of the fallen ones.

For light and life and love invincible,

I AM

Kuthumi

# Chapter 5

## Godfre - April 18, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 16 - Godfre - April 18, 1976

Godfre's Birthday Address

Part I

Hail, sons and daughters of Liberty! I come in the God-free being which I AM and which you are. The masters have told you before and I will tell you again that the line that separates us, the one from the other, is this: that I know that I AM God-free and you know it not - not to the fullness of manifestation.

In your hearts there is the kernel of Christ awareness. In your hearts there is that Light which lighteth every man and woman who cometh into the world.<sup>1</sup> And therefore the testing, therefore the battlefield of life, therefore we come. And you are here and now proving, proving whether this soul can endure in the flame of the God-free being which you are.

The Lord Christ came not into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might have that life eternal which I AM.<sup>2</sup> Therefore, I do not come with condemnation; yet my light, as the invulnerable, invincible flame of God-obedience, is an offense to the darkness which, as the residue of the subconscious, remains within you. Do not consider, then, that I entertain even a moment of condemnation; but understand that when you feel the intensification of sons and daughters of God ascended in your midst, that intensity will draw out that darkness and that density that is moving against the sun of the light of God within you.

We come for the exposure of the lie and the lie of the fallen ones. Its exposure is never condemnation, but opportunity to each one to live in the life abundant. Sons and daughters of flame, you must see your life as God's love, as opportunity to be God-free twenty-four hours a day. Each day, each hour you are called upon to prove your God-freedom from the stresses and the strains, from the mounting pressures of your service. We can do aught but give to you greater and greater opportunity when you have called forth opportunity in the form of initiation, consecration, and the new birth.

We cannot make life easy for our chelas. If you want the easy life, the world offers abundant opportunity for that way, the "way that seemeth right"; but you know that the end of that way is death, and you have chosen life.<sup>3</sup> And therefore, do not be embittered by the acid of your own toxins coming to the surface for transmutation; for the way of life is the acceleration of the God flame within you.

We cannot have you among the immortals in your present level of sluggish vibration! We must accelerate the top of your identity. We must spin the wheel until the Sun behind the sun becomes the

---

<sup>1</sup>John 1:9

<sup>2</sup>John 3:17.

<sup>3</sup>Prov. 16:25.

blazing, whirling, sun-fire star of the Mother herself appearing within you. To accelerate the worlds turning within you, there must be sacrifices, there must be surrenders, and above all, there must be that indomitable obedience that is unconditional. For how can your soul that has been caught in Mater so long come into alignment with that sun if there be not that sacrifice, that surrender, and that obedience to the law of your inner being?

The messengers whom we have sent forth to declare our name and our word proclaim to you only the law, the disciplines, and the exercises necessary for you to cross over those bumps and rough places of your own human consciousness. The fallen ones always make it to appear that it is somehow the human will or the human idiosyncrasy of the messenger that is confronting you. You should run from the temptation to believe this lie, for this lie will compromise your entire path.

When there is not the shepherd to guide the sheep, the sheep are scattered.<sup>4</sup> It is the scattering of the energies of your four lower bodies that concerns us; and unless there be the lifting up of the Christ within you as the Good Shepherd of your own pasture, your own consciousness, how will you come into alignment with the inner law of the flame?

The carnal mind poses as your own Good Shepherd. It is the hireling. It is the impostor coming in the name of the shepherd; and it will come to allow you to rationalize all manner of behavior and a switching and a reversing and a turning upside down of the logic of the eternal Logos within you. And the subconscious that is often controlled by the carnal mind will block out from your self-awareness that great gap ever widening between your self and your great God Self, until you will not realize, ere it is too late, that you have not made those decisions which are based on the Christ Self.

Therefore the teacher is sent. And the teacher is the ascended master who comes to you in the way, the ascended master who will release to you the instruction for each and every day. And if you fail to apprehend the master directly or your Christ Self directly, you have word by word, line by line, the teachings set forth by the messengers. And if you fail to interpret the teaching by the Holy Spirit but allow the lesser spirits, the discarnates, to interpret the teaching for you, then there is no other substitute but the direct confrontation of our messenger in embodiment.

If it were not so, the Lord God would not have sent his prophets to the children of Israel, his teachers in every climate, in every age, to every group of souls who needed that outer representative of the Good Shepherd. The Lord God has seen fit to deliver unto this age, then, both the teaching and the teacher. And fortunate are we, as you also are fortunate, that the bridge of octaves can be spanned by the flow of the Word and the flow of purity and the flow of the fiery flame.

Let the Word go forth! Let the teaching go forth! For we of the ascended masters have supreme faith in the teaching, in the integrity of the representative of the teacher, and in the purity of the souls among mankind who have been called in this age to respond. And respond they will, blessed hearts, if you will but cast the net of your consciousness on the right side of your self-awareness, on the right side of the ship,<sup>5</sup> and draw in not all of the fishes of the sea, but the fishes who are chosen, who are called, who are the elect, who are the true children of Israel because they have claimed the flame of life that is real.

I come with the vision of the City Foursquare.<sup>6</sup> I am never without the vision nor without the scroll in my hand. I walk with the architects who have planned, under the Logos, the fiery destiny of America. I walk up and down the land. I see the children, the little children who shall rise to return America to her place of light and love midst the nations. I walk up and down claiming my own, infiring and inspiring true patriots with a fervor for freedom without hatred, without division, without competition, without the ugliness of deception and hypocrisy in politics.

---

<sup>4</sup>Zech. 13:7; Matt. 26:31; John 10:1-18.

<sup>5</sup>John 21:6.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 21:16.

I release my flame! It is the white light of the discipline of honor and it is the fiery emerald ray of the vision of the victory! Let there not be compromise within you! Set the pattern and the promise that there may not be compromise in this nation or in any nation. When you hear the certain Word of God speak within you and you do not understand the command, I say obey! Obey immediately and see the great vision of God that is held in store for you and all whom you contact.

Know that any compromise with the plan released by the ascended masters, any compromise with their directives, can only result in delay and more delay. And I ask you, how much delay can the divine plan suffer ere it is too late? That is the question. And when we come to our meetings in the Royal Teton Retreat, we have not all the answers, but we also pray. We pray to the living God that there might be an extension and another extension as opportunity for souls to rise to claim their responsibility to life, to God - not to one nation alone, not to a hemisphere or a planet. Sons and daughters of God must rise to recognize responsibility to a galaxy and to a cosmos, to all of life everywhere.

When every action, every word, and every deed bears repercussions throughout eternity, can you afford to stand outside the harp of the God Harmony, outside the chord of your own commitment to harmony? If you dash the cup held in the hand of the ascended master Lanello as he extends that cup to his own twin flame, will you wish to bear the responsibility? If the cup of the teaching is dashed, if the plan of the age, if the preparation for the incoming souls - if this is spilled upon the ground, who will recapture the sacred liquid? It will be your tears that will fill a cup, and your tears will not be adequate to supply the difference.

Let us understand that every delay in the battle is costly - some more costly than others. You cannot afford to decide when an indulgence of the self can be tolerated by cosmic law and when that indulgence will break the already taut strings of the lute of the God Harmony. Understand, children of the sun, given the cycles of the moon and the almost total penetration of moon substance through the mass subconscious, that we have very few stalwart ones among mankind on whom we can count in the rising tide of the magnetism of the moon.

We know we can count on our chelas as they bask in the radiance of our dictations. When all goes well, we can count upon our chelas. But we are daily testing to see who can be counted on in the hour of the greatest stress when fear overwhelms the soul, when doubt inundates the four lower bodies, when the dark clouds on the horizon eclipse the light of the sun and the moon and the stars. The chela who continues to walk and continues to be a God-free being - that one is called to the higher service of the legions of light while he yet walks in time and space.

I see America. I see America yearning to be free; yet I see America without the vision of the victory of the golden age, without the teachings on the path of enlightenment given forth from the heart of Gautama Buddha. I see souls sincere who are in the grips of the discarnates and the very fierce demons of hatred and of betrayal. Those whose souls are souls of light cannot take the manna given to the children of Israel in this age, because they must reject the concept of the Great White Brotherhood, the concept of hierarchy. And their rejection is not based on free will, but upon their programming, upon the manipulation of their consciousness and the sowing of those dark seeds of the fallen ones in their very own four lower bodies.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by the ascended master Godfre to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on February 22, 1976. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7614, The Summit Lighthouse.



# Chapter 6

## Godfre - April 25, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 17 - Godfre - April 25, 1976

Godfre's Birthday Address

Part II

I send forth the call to the Great Central Sun to return to mankind and to the children of life here on Terra their own native free will that they might choose according to the fiat of Joshua, choose this day whom they will serve.<sup>7</sup> Let them be free to choose God! Let them be free to choose truth! And in that freedom, if they choose the not-self and they choose the error, then I say, at least it is in keeping with God's laws. They have chosen by the freedom of their soul freedom.

With the Divine Mother, then, I appeal to the Divine Father. I appeal to Almighty God that unto America there might be given from my own causal body the vision of the victory, the understanding of the path of obedience to the inner law of the self, the understanding of sacrifice and surrender, the understanding of the rocky road; for you must be tested by adversity, by unpleasantness, in all those things which are not of your liking. Then and only then will we see who are the disciplined ones, who will face the terror of the world dragon, who will stand and face that dragon with hands upraised, confident that the light of the Presence will flow to turn back the raging and the sea.

God is able to part that Red Sea this day even as he parted it long ago.<sup>8</sup> The power of God has never diminished, but has mankind's faith diminished? Here is the coming of the hosts of the Lord! Here is the army of the Faithful and True!<sup>9</sup> Who will dare stand in the land? Who will dare stand in honor and in integrity to proclaim the true standard of the law? Who will dare to resist the compromise for popularity? Who will dare to stand with the Mother and the child of the Christ of the heart of all sons and daughters of flame? [Audience rises.]

We who see the coming of the Lord's hosts and we who see the weight of the fallen ones, we know they have no power. We know their day is done! And we long to hear the fiat of the children of God on Terra "You have no power, your day is done!" Will you say that, precious hearts? [Audience responds, "You have no power, your day is done!"] In the name of the I AM THAT I AM, that is all that is required by the great law of your own I AM Presence! And that was the key given to Moses; and without that key, he could not have delivered the Hebrews unto the Lord God and the Promised Land of God consciousness - without the key of the fiat.

Moses knew far more, as did Joshua, of the great law of alchemy and the law of overcoming - far more than that which is written, than that which he told the rebellious ones who by their rebellion delayed and delayed the divine plan. Forty years in the wilderness of the human consciousness they

---

<sup>7</sup>Josh. 24:15.

<sup>8</sup>Exod. 14:21.

<sup>9</sup>Rev. 19:11.



wandered, recycling and recycling the patterns of their electronic belts, as they continue to do. He is risen, yet they remain. Is this not the story of every teacher and avatar who has come in the name of the I AM THAT I AM?

Hierarchy is tired of children, children on earth who follow the teacher and who refuse to be come the teaching! How long will you continue this nonsense before the Lord God? How long will you follow the teacher and allow the teacher to be the light and, when the light is no longer in this octave, fall back again to the old ways of witchcraft and black magic and manipulation of the law to your own ends? This has been the outcome of our plan for many, many centuries.

We are determined that it will not be the outcome in this age! We have greater hope than we have ever had before because the teaching is made plain. By the dispensation of our beloved Saint Germain, the teaching is made plain before you! And therefore, all that it takes is the will, the determination, to be a God-free being! Will you summon that will? [Audience answers yes.] Will you have that determination when you are outside my aura of God-determination? [Audience answers yes.]

Will you remember? Will you remember, hearts and souls of light, that we can give forth the light, we can allow you to feel that light as in the mountaintop experience of your communion in the holy of holies, but the law requires that you come down from the mountain and sustain the flame of the law without anyone to continually nourish your lamps with oil?

Precious ones, do you understand that we all know that you can sustain the flame in our presence? It is out of our presence, neath the vine and the fig tree of your own God awareness, that you must prove the law, that you must stand and face and conquer every flaw of the human consciousness.<sup>10</sup> Will you understand that these are the rules of the game?

I would to God that one of these manufacturers of games for children would make a game that will illustrate the law, for you seem to forget the rules in the game of life as quickly as you hear them! And therefore, there is the delay in the initiation of even those who have basked in the light of the teachings for many a year. You cannot forget the rules of the game! These are a part of life. You must know them. They must be with you.

Why, constancy, determination, and will - these are but the beginning! Your love and your wisdom must be exercised and accelerated so that you have that piercing perspicacity to know what is acting in your life, to be sensitive to that fly on your shoulder, to be sensitive to the mood energies of the discarnates, to know when you are being attacked, to know when you are in the midst of the battle and when it is time to sit down by the stream and enjoy the crystal cup of cold water.

Some of you are not even sensitive to the battle that rages about you; and therefore you find yourselves flung by the fallen ones when you know, oh, so much more. Indeed, you are over-prepared for this test! You have the teaching; you have the outline of the law. And even you who have never attended Summit University, you have the law, you have the ability and the preparation for every test that comes your way.

I want to see you pass your tests - not halfway! I want to see you catch those bullets in the air and throw them back to the adversary! Fling them in the face of the fallen ones! Let them have the instantaneous return of their hatred and their sarcasm! And the demons in the night who will continue to howl their blasphemies unless you challenge them and reverse them - why, even here at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral, they hang about at the gate waiting for those who have dipped into the flame to leave that they might follow them and instill them with doubts and desires and compulsions not native to the Christ.

Do you challenge them when you exit your gate? Do you challenge them and call to Astrea to clear the way for the coming of the Christed ones? It has come to the place now where there are multitudes

---

<sup>10</sup>Mic. 4:4.

of fallen ones who gather to see to it that the children of light do not even enter. The children of light are put through an obstacle course, and there is even the manipulation of the elements of the nature kingdom to keep the children of God away from the flame; and yet you are insensitive to the fact that these calls must be made, that you must enlist the light of the angels to clear the way for the coming of the Christed ones.

You must call to the mighty seraphim and cherubim and to those who keep the way of the Tree of Life in the Garden of Eden.<sup>11</sup> You must keep the flame of the ark of the covenant, your covenant between your soul and your Maker, which God has established from the beginning.<sup>12</sup> You must understand that the legions are ready to intercede. The legions are on the march! There are crowds and crowds of legions of light!

Do you know what it is like to be among the great teams of conquerors and to have, as it were, your sword and your shield and your armament stripped from you? That is what we experience when we are ready for the attack and no one calls us into action, no one in this octave bids us come to do battle on behalf of the children of God. In this octave the call to battle must come from you, for we cannot enter; and so we must watch the devouring of these little ones who are then made the victims of such petty, puny discarnates!

I tell you, you would be ashamed to see what you allow to overcome the great light of God that is within you and within the children of God. They are nothing! They are phantoms! They have no power! They must be stripped of their power by your fiats! One fiat made by a son or daughter of God can wipe out an entire company of fallen ones. The fiat even of a child in prayer can reverse the hordes of darkness that come upon the cities with their plagues, their viruses, their germ warfare, warfare of the mind and the soul and of the bodies, weakening, debilitating our servitors.

Let us see the forts of righteousness established! Let them be the teaching centers! Let them be that forcefield for the giving of decrees for the protection of the souls and the four lower bodies of every child of God created out of the light of Alpha and Omega. Let us see vociferous, untiring calls given by those who know the law for the freedom of every living soul to find the inner law of his own being.

We are patriots! We have a fervor to defend the light of America! We have a passion for freedom! We would convey it this day. We would that you would pray without ceasing as you walk from place to place.<sup>13</sup> Think about those who take their stand for light in the Soviet Union, in China, in every nation on earth, who have not the law. Neither do they have the contact with our octave. Think of those who walk by the light of virtue, integrity, and the honor flame within and who have recourse only to this aspect of the God whom they know. Think! Think on this, precious hearts, and determine within yourself how you will make 1976 a year for the victory of freedom and the expression of free will in the hearts of all mankind.

I AM a God-free being! And I will never, never, never be content until you and every child of God knows twenty-four hours a day that you are a God-free being. I AM with you in the fray and I AM with you to stay!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by the ascended master Godfre to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on February 22, 1976. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7614, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>11</sup>Gen. 3:24.

<sup>12</sup>Exod. 25:10-22.

<sup>13</sup>1 Thess. 5:17.



# Chapter 7

## Lanello - May 2, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 18 - Lanello - May 2, 1976

### Lanello's Ascension Day Address

How the gentle winds of the Spirit blow the fragrance of our love! And how the fragrance of violets transports the soul to higher octaves, to higher planes of awareness, where a hand reaches out. It is the hand of a friend clasping the hand of a friend. We span the octaves! We come. We are here - close at hand, close as the heartbeat of the bird of life.

I AM Lanello, coursing through the cycles of overcoming victory, charting courses that one day you will follow. I come with an eye upon your soul, your soul's potential, and your victory. I come in the eye of God to see, to see the equation of life and death and truth and error here on Terra. And as the shifting sands of life move with the gentle wind, so the ratio of light and darkness is changing daily.

From the hour of my ascension to this hour, I see the progression of cycles. I see the victories of light. I see the removal from the planetary body of the threat of certain fallen ones. How could I leave my children, my children, in a land unsafe, in a world unsafe? I have enlisted the legions of K-17 and of Michael to defend the Woman and her seed and all of the sons and daughters of God moving toward the center of the flame. We have been, as you can imagine, extremely busy. And you also have been busy conceiving ways and means to outsmart the fallen ones and to draw the children into the teaching of the Buddha and the Mother.

We perceive, then, light expanding and yet areas where error remains unchecked - chiefly because it remains unexposed because the attention of Keepers of the Flame has not been concentrated on certain evils that lurk upon the planetary body. And therefore I encourage you with a new impetus of the rebirth in the ascension flame which we commemorate - that you and I, working together, will concentrate on areas of darkness both in time and space as you know it and in the astral plane, that you will project the purity of the all-seeing eye with me upon the errors and the terrors that terrify the little ones and the darkness that confounds the nations, that divides the people, that continues to allow Communism to spread over the earth unchecked.

Is it part of the plan of God - God the Great Dramatist, who allows evil to become militant to the nth before the breaking of the dawn of light - to test the faith and the hope and the charity of those who walk the path of initiation? How much greater the contrast, how much greater the victory, when that darkness is the darkest of the night before the dawn! And then you see how souls are fortified in the Spirit when they must grapple with the karma and the Luciferians and their plots, when they must grapple and come to grips with those forces.

If all were taken at once, the children could not sharpen their teeth and their minds and attain the initiations worthy of the sons and daughters of God. Is it then part of the plan to allow evil to spawn

itself and expand itself to give opportunity for the thrust and the challenge of those undergoing the initiations which we have undergone?

I ask the question. I do not propose to answer it, for the great mysteries of God must be pondered in the heart and you must be willing to probe the depths of the mind of God even as you probe the depths of your own subconscious. You must be willing to have supreme faith that God knows and is able to direct the path of your initiation, to provide the backdrop necessary for that initiation, and to give souls of light the utmost opportunity to reach out for life when death surrounds them as the darkest pools of astral night.

Let us trust in the Lord and in his plan. Is it not always greater than our own plan? And to know the plan from the beginning is like knowing a fairy tale you have heard over and over again. Supposing that you might become so accustomed to the fairy tale that it has not the impact of the first presentation and the first telling? God does not reveal the total plan, although it is etched within your soul; and if you had the key to unlocking the fiery destiny, you would see the end from the beginning. To those who are the initiates, God gives daily glimpses of the future and the past that the present might be enriched with awarenesses that ordinary mortals do not have. And yet he waits. He waits for the opening of the curtain on the last act, when the hero and the heroine will consummate the victory of love for eternity.

With joy, then, look to each today and each tomorrow for the unveiling of a facet of the divine plan. But do not demand to see more than you ought to see; for in that seeing, you might conceive that God is a God of predestination and that you do not have to earn the light, the grace. And thereby you might find yourself lacking in that ultimate determination, that striving for perfection, that preparation for the last quarter mile of the race when all of your strength and your wind and your love and your heart must be put into the final thrust for the victory.

And how can you say that you are not running that last quarter mile to the finish line of your ascension? Is not this entire embodiment that thrust to enter in to the center? Can you imagine a halfhearted approach to that victory? A moment's slack and another crosses the line before you! You are all runners in the race, and I am running with you to new goals of attainment which will also lie before you after your ascension.

I run in the race for the salvation of souls on Terra, and I see that the fine points of the law and the clear seeing of the eye must penetrate those conditions that have up to this time defied exposure. Let the truth penetrate deep! And let the exposure be both of the carnal mind and of the false teachers and of the Christ and the Christed ones who come to show the way. Let not cynicism dominate the exposure of the vulnerability of the human self!

It is not good to idolize human beings. Those that were placed on the pedestals in recent decades are now being cast down from pedestals - because mankind have not elevated the Christ, but they have sought to endow with immortality human qualities! And these cannot last; these always have the flaws. You can point the finger at yourself, at anyone, and you can always find the human flaw. Thank God, for thereby you know that you have potential to be God! For God does not allow all of the imperfections of his children to remain inside so that they can strut about in their pride of outer perfection; but he allows the pockmarks and the battle scars and the unevenness of mind to manifest in body, and thereby you know the children of God.

But the Devil, the proud spirit who created the offspring, the wicked, and the seed of the wicked and their robot creation - these were created out of a mechanized perfection. And the mechanical perfection is on the surface, and the mechanical imperfections lie beneath that perfection which is only skin deep. By this, then, know that the dolls, the dolls of the Luciferians, present that standard of human idolatry whereby human beings worship one another for their attainments of perfection in the human level. God is not pleased, and therefore he allows the idols to be cast down - to be raised and to be cast down over and over again, until mankind learn the susceptibility and the vulnerability

of the human self that they might place their trust in the Christ Self, in the real, in the flame, in the matrix, and in eternity.

It is not wise to elevate even those who have the perfections of God when these are elevated from the standpoint of the human. Mankind have made idols of political figures and religious leaders - even of the true avatars. In each and every case when they have elevated the human and failed to apprehend the Christ and failed to become the Christ, they have come no closer to the real even when their attention has been upon the sons and daughters of God.

It is idolatry and the consciousness of idolatry that we would cast down! Do not be disappointed in human failure. It is true to the nature of the human consciousness, yet you must control it by the flame in the heart. Do not allow yourselves to become atheists and cynics of life because the leaders have failed you. God has never failed you! Never! But God has been truthful. He has allowed the truth of life and death, of human error, to be revealed that you might not place your faith in this world or desire to sustain it as a status quo of limitation.

By allowing the imperfections to show, God has put you through the process of the weaning - weaning you from yourself and the love of yourself. And how easy it is to love yourself! Therefore, learn to loathe yourself and to love the Christ within! Learn to loathe the lesser self, with all of its pride and its conceit, considering that somehow it will win in this game of life. Only God wins in this game, but why does it take mankind so long to learn that God is the winner and those who would be on the winning team must become one with the Winner?

How hard, how hard they toil! They toil to perfect the human, when it cannot be perfected. Let it be thought of for what it is - as a gossamer veil, a substance, a passing identity, a forcefield for focusing the reality of the God flame. Let the human be the contrast for the great light of Divinity within you, and let that light so shine within you that the Lord God himself will give glory to that name which he has written within your heart and that all men will see the work of God and glorify God - not man, not the human, and not the lesser self.

Can you act so that God is glorified? Or must you act for the attention of the lesser self? See, then, how God has planned veils and veils of consciousness. And when you are ready to pierce the veil, you are ready to step through and to experience, in a very real presence, the ascended masters, the Great White Brotherhood, and the retreats.

Let us pray in this year of America's victory that the eagle of Sirius will project the all-seeing eye for creativity and genius from the heart of God to flower and to bring forth the culture of the Mother in America. Let it be done by the action of the all-seeing eye! Let it be done by the mastery of selfishness and self-love and that luciferian pride which now can be punctured by the sword of living flame which you are, which is the fiery core of your heart!

I come, then, knowing that you have been through the trials and the testings and the temptations of life. And I point out to you that God has tested you because he would make of you that living sacrifice whereby there is revealed that which has been concealed, the Christ Self of everyone. Let us see this exercise, this experiment in God-ordained mastery, as the path to the overcoming of selfishness and the blindness of selfishness and the idolatry of selfishness.

Let the devotees on the Path become lean as the fat of that self-centered existence is carved away! Let the devotees be seen as those who see God because they see through that human self, because they have not been willing to place upon the shelf that statue of the self, that photograph of the self, that adornment of the self - because they have been willing to place there instead the vision of Christhood, the vision of victory for all.

I ask you, then, for a gift this night - a gift to me on my ascension day - so that I may give a gift to you for your own natal day in the birth of the Christ Child. I ask for the gift within my hand of a little morsel of your selfishness or self-indulgence. Think of something that you can do without - something that has been precious to you but is no longer precious, for something more is given. It is

the love we share, the cross we bear for Saint Germain, the path we walk with the masters, the path with God when we talk with him. Because we share all this and more, our greater love and all that God holds in store is able to allow us then to sacrifice a portion of that self for the greater good and the greater glory of life and the victory of life in the ascension of souls of God on Terra.

And I will take that morsel of selfishness and I will place it in the sacred fire; and you have heard of this ritual of the sacred fire. I will return to you a morsel of myself that you might keep me with you - Lanello as that morsel, as that precious stone, that souvenir of our love and our walk, that you might find growing within you, in place of selfishness, your own self-awareness that I AM in you the I AM which you are. And in that self-awareness you can walk unto the star of your divinity, you can walk into the retreat of God Tabor, you can walk into the retreat of the Royal Teton.

And you should make your plans this day to enter these retreats consciously, in full awareness - your hand in the hand of Saint Germain, in my own, and in the hand of the Mother of the Flame. For we hold many promises in store, many promises in store, and you will not forevermore strive with your human creation. But I prophesy this day that you will put it down, that you will say: "I have had enough! I am fed up to here with my human creation! I will put it in the flame! And I will have the experiences of a chela on the Path! And in this life I will know the master face to face. I will feel that fond embrace! I will enter his heart and soul and mind. I will be to him as John the Beloved was to Jesus the Christ."

Plan on it, I say! For only the plans which you formulate will come true. And you can make the wish - the wish in the fountain, the fountain of the Mother's love - and your wish can be God desiring to be God within you, God within you burning, burning, melting the wax of that human counterfeit. Oh, they shall laugh! How they shall laugh - the sons and daughters of God - when by the fervent heat of the flame within intensified by the calls, those manikins, those robots, will melt, will melt as candle wax when the threefold flame burns bright on Terra in the hearts of the children of the One, the children of the sun.

And like those who sought to fly on the wings of their human creation,<sup>1</sup> using the wax of their human creation, the sun of the I AM Presence will melt, will melt those wings and cause those fallen ones to fall back down to earth, until they learn that the only way to fly, fly high into the sky, is by the wings of attainment - the attainment of the Spirit, the attainment of the soul.

Earn your wings, O blessed hearts! And plan your wings and plan your attainment and plan your flight into the heights of God-awareness! And then you will soar, transcending planes, and you will find yourself on that ledge of rock high, high up where the eagles gather, and you will be in the company of the ascended ones.<sup>2</sup> And you will walk and talk with them and learn the ways of life in eternity.

And you will come back again as I have come; you will come back again as I did. You will remain in embodiment with this awareness, until one day that flight, that ultimate flight, will come and you will know in your soul that this time you will not return to the body temple. This time you will leave the temple to be consumed in the fires of ascension's flame, in the sacred fire upon the altar - the altar of Mu, the Motherland of the ages. Plan on it, for I am planning with you!

Now let us make a mockery of that human creation! Let us mock that human consciousness! Let us not allow it to glower and to hover like the vultures waiting to eat the dead bodies of those who die not in Christ. Let us see through that veil, that veil of substance! And in a glimpse now, in the twinkling of the eye of God, will you say with me as you look upon the entire coil of that human creation, "You have no power, your day is done!" [Audience says with Lanello, "You have no power,

---

<sup>1</sup>According to classical mythology, Icarus and his father Daedalus attempted to escape from Crete with wings of wax and feathers. Daedalus was successful; but Icarus, not heeding his father's warnings, flew so high that his wings melted from the heat of the sun and he plunged to his death in the sea.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 24:28.

your day is done!"] And will you utter the fiat that will resound in the mountain, the holy mountain of God, "You are not real, for I AM real!" [Audience says with Lanello, "You are not real, for I AM real!"]

I AM real! I AM Lanello in the flame! I AM Lanello within you! I AM the course that you will not run in vain! I AM the course of victory! And I AM victory throbbing as your heartbeat, coursing through your veins! I AM the victory, the overcoming! I AM the oneness of the light that overcomes that duality of the night! Be one and know love is the key to your ascension!

Thank you and good evening, good morning, good evening, and good morning every day of your life! For I will say it to you. And if you listen, you will hear me greeting you in the turning of the twelve cycles of the day and the night. I AM Lanello! I AM with you all the way Home!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by the ascended master Lanello to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on February 26, 1976. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7614, The Summit Lighthouse.





# Chapter 8

## Pelleur - May 9, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 19 - Pelleur - May 9, 1976

### **The Burden upon the Earth Body**

I AM in the heart of the earth. I AM in the heart of the mountain and the rock. And I AM in the white-fire core of Terra. I AM the awareness with Virgo of the planetary body groaning and travailing to give birth to the Christ Child of the heart. I AM the consciousness of elemental life serving in the planes of Mater. I AM the consciousness of the resurrection fires coming from the heart of the earth to rejuvenate life for the resurrection of the springtime.

I AM the awareness of cosmic currents from Cuzco's retreat rippling through the dense Mater of the physical crust of earth, and I am aware of the changes that must take place and the adjustments in the planetary body. I come to you to report to you certain of the deliberations of the Council of Earth which meets in the white-fire core, the very center of life and created intelligence of Terra.

We have been aware of the burden that has been upon the physical bodies of the lightbearers; and we would tell you that the burden comes from the enormous burden that is even now upon the elementals who serve as the gnomes at the physical plane - those who serve to keep the balance of the flow of cosmic forces in check.

The burden upon the earth body is intensified by the misuse of that body, by the bombarding of the nucleus of atoms in nuclear fission, by the release of energies peaceful for the maintenance of the flow of cosmic energy, by the misuse of these energies, by the absence of the necessary safeguards of the sacred fire to which mankind have not attained. Mankind's present level of attainment is not commensurate with the keeping of the flame of life at the levels of energies which they are releasing daily in the earth, through the earth, and at other levels in the plane of water and in the plane of the air.

We are concerned with the pollution of the body of the earth; we are concerned with the pollution of elemental life. Where elemental life and the earth body itself have not been able to bear the toxins, the waste materials, the chemical by-products and the nuclear by-products, so the bodies of mankind have had to bear that weight, and mankind as a whole, and especially the lightbearers, walk with the cross on the via dolorosa. They walk carrying that cross; and sometimes they fall beneath the weight of that cross as they bear it unknowingly, jointly with elemental life. We are concerned with all pollution and the pollution of the seas and the air and the pollution of the food; and we see that there are times when the lightbearers can scarcely lift their bodies, so charged are they with the negative charge that results from the imbalance that is being placed upon the ecosystem of Terra.

I come then to alert you to the fact that unless you direct your violet-flame invocations into the earth, the very physical body, and into elemental life, you will continue to bear a burden. And I project for you, as a graph on the graph that is very obvious to us who have met with the Council of

Earth, that by and by it will come to pass that your physical bodies will no longer be able to bear this weight and mankind will suffer and they will fall by the thousands, the ten thousands, and the millions by the sheer weight of the imbalance which they are allowing the fallen ones to place in the very substance of the earth itself.

The sources are many, the defenses are many, and the project is Herculean - the project to arrest the spiral of the mad ones who fear not the pollution, who fear not the destruction of the body of earth - for theirs is not to preserve the earth or souls, but to destroy life in death. For they are already dead; they have nothing to lose.

Do not be so foolish as to continue to think that all who are at the heads of science and government have the good of the people in mind. I tell you, this is sheer naiveté! The pawns of Lucifer are yet in positions of command; and you cannot gauge their actions or their decisions in an age of potential nuclear holocaust by what you think they will do based on sanity, the golden rule, good will, and the awareness of the fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. They do not operate according to these premises, but they act according to the luciferian philosophies and to the death consciousness.

Many of them are robots and they have not a mind of their own. Although they appear to be brilliant, their brilliance is the programming of Matter. Remember that Matter is Mater; it is Mother. And that energy, when controlled, computerized by the black magicians, can also have that quality of life and brilliance even though it is a very subtle perversion of the real Mother flame.

Therefore, take care that you do not assume all is well . . . all is well. For all is not well! The earth is suffering under a tremendous weight of darkness, plotting and profiteering, and the plundering of her soil, even by those who come in their ships from other systems of worlds. They come to steal the light of the Mother flame of Terra; and because the children of the sun have not defended that light, so their energies, their substance, and their abundance is stolen from them right and left.

We are concerned with the attrition of life on Terra. Do you realize that there is less life as purity and power in the bodies of the children of God on earth than there was twenty years ago? Less of the purity of the crystal flow of God. Such is the pollution of the human consciousness that is reflected at all levels. We applaud your efforts to give invocations and decrees for the ecology and the energy crises of Terra; but there are yet decrees to be written that must enlist the aid of the beings of the elements into all areas, especially the keeping of the balance in the four lower bodies as the earth is brought into alignment with the correct axis north and south that is established in the higher etheric body as blueprint for the golden age.

Each time the four lower bodies are brought into greater alignment with the sun of even pressure, there is the throwing-off of disturbances. There is the throwing-off of toxins and poisons and substance that is incompatible with the new level of alignment. Each time your four lower bodies are brought into alignment with your heart flame, there is a necessary adjustment on the surface which sometimes results in physical illness.

You have not to think that all illness is projection or karma. Sometimes it is an indication that by your decrees you have invoked the strength and the will and the God-determination that is reflected in your body elemental, that is executed by your Christ Self for your four lower bodies to approach a greater degree of perfection here in Mater. And therefore the little price you pay with an inconvenience of not being well for a day or a week is well worth the fruit; for the fruit results in the greater flow of light through your four lower bodies and your chakras because the magnificent orifices of being are in alignment in the many planes of consciousness in which you live, and thereby the light of the Sun can flow forth. This is true also when the physical body and the skeleton are in alignment and are in correct manifestation.

So then, I come with the message of these certain deliberations. There are many more which we will refer to the Darjeeling Council, and the ascended masters of that council will bring forth other aspects of the teaching which we have outlined in our recent meetings. I bring you greetings from

all of elemental life. I bring you greetings from Oromasis and Diana, from Neptune and Luara, from Aries and Thor. I bring you salutations from all of elemental life who rejoice to receive even the crumbs from your table as drops of violet flame are felt by them as you give your invocations.

They are grateful for even the side effects of your invocations. They would be, I assure you, even more grateful if you were to give concentrated and direct calls for and on behalf of the gentle gnomes, the sylphs, the undines, and the salamanders. It would be very worth your while; for in this mighty action of release, you will find that your own burden is made light<sup>1</sup> and that your cross can be borne on the path of victory and the way of joy, on the path of the light of the Buddha. You will find, then, the reestablishment of the flow of creativity as health and wealth; for these are the gifts of the Holy Spirit which the precious elementals bring to those who work with them, who serve with them, who are kind, compassionate, and understanding of their plight.

I look forward to saluting you on the day of the Wesak Festival,<sup>2</sup> when the Lord of the World ministers unto the needs of all of the evolutions of Terra, including elemental life. I invite you to be there in Shamballa and with the Lord of the World as he spreads the canopy of his consciousness over India, the place where the teachings of the Buddha were brought forth into manifestation. All of elemental life rejoices, for they bow before the Lord of the World as their God and as their Saviour. You might say that the elementals are Buddhists by nature and Christians by training!

In the light of Venus, in the light of the World Mother, in the light of Omega, in the light of Virgo, I anchor within your heart my love for Terra.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Pelleur to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on February 29, 1976.

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 11:30.

<sup>2</sup>The Wesak Festival, celebrated annually during the full moon of Taurus (May 13 this year), is the time when Gautama Buddha appears over the Wesak Valley in the Himalayas to give his annual blessing to his devotees in the East and to initiates of the Great White Brotherhood throughout the world. As the flame of Gautama encompasses the earth, all of life receives his blessing, including angels, elementals, and souls walking the path of individual Christhood. The birthday of Gautama Buddha is also celebrated in the flame of Taurus on May 8.



# Chapter 9

## Gautama Buddha - May 16, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 20 - Gautama Buddha - May 16, 1976

### Be All of God!

The joy of the Buddha is looking into the eyes of the devotee and beholding the Buddha to be, to become. I AM the Buddha, and I have beheld the eyes of the one and of the many who have preceded me in this office in hierarchy. I have seen the look of sternness in the master's eye. I have seen the tender regard of love. I have seen the look of hope in hierarchs of far-off worlds who hope for God to be realized in mankind because I AM the Buddha where I stand. I have seen also the hope in the eyes of mankind, and I have seen hope return to spring again, even out of the morasses of life. I have seen the lotus bloom as the hope of reunion, of regeneration, of redemption, of overcoming, attainment, enlightenment on the way.

You see, as I see, the faces of mankind upturned to God imploring assistance; you see the little children in Vietnam; you see them wondering, "Where am I going? Where will I be?" Some of them have not known a permanent home since incarnation in this life. And they have been wanderers, and they have fled war. And they have known terror, and terror is in their eyes. And yet beyond the terror there is hope - the hope of being saved, the hope of life. And those beyond them in hierarchy are their only hope - embodied mankind who have the light, who could, if they would, extend the arm of friendship in freedom.

Hierarchy waits for mankind to make the decision to defend freedom upon Terra. Hierarchy waits for mankind to elect to take up the flame of life and to defend it in honor! Where is honor? When there is compromise and bargaining and conceding to the fallen ones, there is no honor, but tarnished souls, souls losing fast the opportunity for God-realization. When they have denied life, Life will deny them. So we see as mankind stand as their own judge in the judgment seat; and the judge is the action and the Word - not words, but the Word. It is the Logos; it is the eternal law made flesh. Unless the light that is in you as potential incarnate as action, then judgment falls upon the sin of omission. Without the Word incarnate in you, action fails to be victorious; for only the Christ is victorious.

I AM the Lord of the World. If I raise my hand as signal, the world will cease to be. In my hand is the authority for all who evolve on Terra, and cosmic councils have given into my keeping the determination of the evolutions of Terra. And yet not all is in my hand, for the fate of Terra is in the hands of those who are incarnate in this hour. And whether they incarnate the energy veil or the Word is according to free will. The choice is theirs. The choice is yours. And choices have been made and are being made day by day. Therefore, in the final assessment of the balance of karma, the raising or the lowering of the hand of the Lord of the World will be by the energy of mankind's own karma.

Mankind know not how the balance scales of the Holy Spirit are now delicately balanced by the flames of the devotees of every faith and every calling, the sincere who are clear, whose auras are clear for the light to penetrate. These are they who are the electrodes of the Great White Brotherhood, of hierarchy. They stand upon every continent holding forth the light until their bodies receive so much light that the weight becomes a burden of light that can be felt tangibly.

The ascended masters are close to their chelas. And the parched earth soaks up the fire of the living Word almost before it is spoken by the chela. So the invocations and the calls go forth. Action is released, but there is counteraction; and the counteraction is the free will of mankind. You have the right and the authority in God, in the name of the I AM Presence, to challenge the misuse of freewill when that misuse encroaches upon planetary life and interferes with the freedom of mankind to follow the path of initiation, to make their way back to the center of God. I say, then, do not sleep this night ere you have spoken these words:

“In the name of Jesus the Christ, in the name of Gautama the Buddha, I challenge all misguided use of free will and all misqualified energy that encroaches upon the freedom of the souls of Terra to choose the way of light, to choose the path of the ascension! I stand in God, I stand for God! I AM on earth as I AM in heaven! I AM a chela of the ascended masters! And I pray this prayer that mankind might have this night the light of vision and the enlightenment of the Buddha, the freedom flame of Saint Germain, and the protection of Archangel Michael for the victory, for the liberation of an entire lifewave. Let it be done in the name of the Father, the Mother, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. All this I AM.”

Now you may not have memorized those words; and if you have not, the simple prayer of the heart, the intent of the heart to intercede on behalf of mankind, will do. But speak the prayer with the authority of the I AM Presence! Speak it loud and clear! Let the fiat go forth! And let it resound across the heavens and across the earth that a noble generation of lightbearers has arisen in this age to proclaim the way of light, the way of the Buddha, the way of hierarchy, the way of freedom with honor. So let cosmic councils hear your call and your plea! Let them know that there are some here below whose hearts, like candles, glow with fervor and a fire and a compulsion to rise, to rise higher and higher into light, into God, into the center of the flaming yod.

I release my energies to this band of devotees as I shall also release them to the devotees of Buddha in the Himalayas, to the Tibetans, to all who follow Maitreya and Gautama, to all whose hearts are one with us though they know not the way and the path of hierarchy. I stand here and I place my Electronic Presence here for your vigil and your marathon<sup>1</sup> - my Electronic Presence to multiply your calls for the action of the all-seeing eye. I place my Electronic Presence here in devotion to the Mother flame within you, one and all. I place it here to arc the rays of light from Shamballa.

O Shamballa, starry abode of Buddhas, of holy Kumaras! O Shamballa, I would extol the glory of threefold flame of life that raises man from the sod, from animal life to Master Presence, from the nature of energy veil and the fall to self-worth, to be sons and daughters of God - and of the living God, for I proclaim him! He is not dead, as they have said! Behold, I AM alive forevermore! I AM more alive, more tangible, and more real; for I have claimed him as my own and I AM one in the flame of the living God!

God is alive on Terra! God walks the earth this night through ascended hosts of light, through embodied devotees, through little children, eyes glistening with love, with tenderness, with understanding for other souls being denied life at the portals of birth. So let the Divine Mother within you claim them, one and all - claim those souls and prepare the way! Let the avatars come forth! Let mankind be born again in the womb of the Cosmic Virgin! Let them come forth! Let them release that light, that energy, that creativity that shall indeed inundate the earth and swallow up the beast

---

<sup>1</sup>Devotees of the masters kept an extended prayer vigil over the weekend.

and the dragon and the false prophet.<sup>2</sup>

So let that light of avatars and Christed ones intensify, intensify, and draw forth the living sun from the center of life of each one! So let these little ones be received! And let those who oppose them, let those who injure and hinder their path know their fate is also sealed as those with a millstone about their neck.<sup>3</sup> So will they plummet to the depths of the astral until they have paid every jot and tittle of the law.<sup>4</sup> And therefore because they have denied the Christed ones, so their own opportunity to be the Christ will also be denied.

Let there be clear seeing, clear knowing! Let mankind rise to a new level of awareness because you shall have given forth the call to Cyclopea. And I tell you this night, the hosts of the Lord have heard the plan of the Mother even as they also have inspired upon her that plan. The hosts of Cyclopea, legions from the Great Central Sun, form a large ring about Terra high in the upper atmosphere, beyond that atmosphere - a ring of light waiting, waiting for the invocation and the call. And their plan of action is to encircle Terra twenty-four hours, holding the beam of the all-seeing eye in every nation, in every government, in every representative of the people, self-proclaimed or otherwise.

In every home, in every heart, there will be an increase of the light of God-vision as your calls are fulfilled in the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand and by the action of my own causal body of light. So let us see what holy thing can be done for the Lord and the law of love. And let us see by that holy thing how your souls can become also a winged thing of light and air, traversing now, here and there, beyond this plane, across the planes of Mater - souls aborning, souls taking flight in early morning to greet the Mother flame, to greet the dawn of Buddhic light, and to embrace the Christ in these little ones, in holy children, in man and woman sealed by the light of God's own love.

I come in oneness. I draw you into oneness. I show you the fiery core and I teach you to love more and more and more. I teach you to love and then to love again, to love again and again and again, to forgive again and again and again. I teach you to let light flow. Let light glow, and you will know how to be the Buddha where you are.

Come, then, and sit at the feet of the Mother! Come and learn of me! Cherish her and have no other, and learn the law of life. Learn the way of Alpha! Learn the way of Omega! Learn the way of the cycling of cosmic energies in you and the mastery of those cycles. And then go forth two by two, thrust from the center and the flame of the Mother. And go forth to conquer! Conquering, be the conqueror!

Go forth! Go forth to conquer energy! Go forth to touch souls of fire! Go forth and touch them with a hand that has touched the Mother, with a hand that has touched the Buddha. So is the chain of hierarchy. So is light released, and so is the torch passed. And none can steal the torch or the teaching, but receive it only from the hand of the true teachers of mankind. See, then, that when you accept the teaching you accept the teacher also, for they go hand in hand as the personal and impersonal aspects of godhood.

Be all of God! Leave nothing aside! Be willing to assimilate him totally inside. Therefore, embrace every aspect of creation and let it be consumed in fiery heart flame. Be not afraid to take in! For there in the center of being, I AM the Buddhic light consuming all human consciousness, replacing it with the divine light!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Gautama Buddha to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse on April 25, 1975.

---

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 11-20.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 18:6.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 5:18.





# Chapter 10

## The Maha Chohan - May 23, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 21 - The Maha Chohan - May 23, 1976

### One in the Cosmic Cube

Speak the truth in the name of God and do not fear the consequences! For I AM the Maha Chohan and my flame bears witness to the truth of every man's being. I witness unto the Spirit of Life within you. I AM the inbreathing of the sacred fire breath. I AM the giver of life; I AM the receiver of life. I AM the holy breath. I AM love universal. I come to adorn you with that love, to seal you in the cubicle of my consciousness.

Now let your souls be pressed into the white-fire cube! Let them be pressed, then, into this mediator of the consciousness of the Holy Spirit. In the center of the cube is the flame, as of cloven tongues of fire.<sup>1</sup> So it is the flame of the Holy Spirit. And some of you have received that fire this day as it has come unto you in the period of the grail meditation.<sup>2</sup> So the great mystery of life is given unto you because you have prepared over a long time to receive that fire. So the Holy Ghost will come on the day of Pentecost to all who are ready.

The Holy Ghost seeks an abode here in Mater. And so the cosmic cube is placed upon the altar of the heart, and your own heart flame blazes and rejoices and gives glory in the presence of the sacred fire of the Maha Chohan. Therefore the momentum of my life, victorious and triumphant, merges with your own flame of Christhood. And there is the multiplication of the loaves and the fishes.<sup>3</sup> There is the breaking of the loaf of consciousness. There is the magnetization of the God flame as heaven and earth converge in the heart of the anointed one.

I would take you in that cube into octaves of light, into the dimension of the etheric plane high in the atmosphere. Ascend now as one body, one mind, one soul, one heart converging on this day of Pentecost! Ascend now! Rise in consciousness in the one cube of life; for you are the lively stones, the atoms that compose the cube.<sup>4</sup> So rise now and behold the true Church of God! Behold the Church Universal and Triumphant!

Behold Jesus the Christ at the altar of the Church! Behold the company of the saints! Behold the Lord of the World and Mary the Mother and Saint Germain! Behold all who have gone before you to reign in that city, that Holy City of the New Jerusalem!<sup>5</sup> Behold kings and priests unto God! Behold queens and priestesses and Brothers and Sisters of the Golden Robe! Behold the Order of the Sons and Daughters of Dominion! Behold all who have served the great causal body of life converging at the throne of grace!

---

<sup>1</sup>Acts 2:3.

<sup>2</sup>The meditation given by the messenger before the dictation.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 14:15-21.

<sup>4</sup>1 Pet. 2:5.

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 21:2.

This is the hope and the promise of future glory made manifest in the here and now. For by the alchemy of communion you transcend time and space; and in that grace there is the converging of the eternal Christos - past, present, and future. All is one in the heart of God. Therefore descend! Tarry in the city of Jerusalem until I come!<sup>6</sup> Tarry here in Mater! Tarry for a day. Tarry for a time, times, and a half a time.<sup>7</sup> Tarry until I come. Tarry until the fullness of the Christ is made manifest within you and work the works of God! Make haste and work while ye have the light, for “the night cometh, when no man can work.”<sup>8</sup>

This is the promise of the Son of God. Therefore you listened and you heard and you obeyed, for your souls were also there in the cosmic cube on that day when he said “Tarry!” And you have postponed the time and the space of your eternal victory that you might be one again in this place, in the cosmic cube “as above, so below,” magnifying the grace and the fire for all mankind. So you see, those who are a part of the flame are a part of the eternal fires of God and of the consuming fire and of the crystal river of the water of life.<sup>9</sup> You are the fire that flows and the water that glows in that fire. You are the crystal-fire mist. You are the manifestation of the Godhead.

And lo, I AM come as the Maha Chohan. I come that you might greet the Personal Personality directly, that you might confront the line of the Mother appearing, the line of the ascended masters and all the hosts of heaven - the line where the saints in heaven meet the saints on earth. This is the place consecrated to the Church Universal and Triumphant. We are one body, one soul, and one mind. And I AM the Maha Chohan as the flame of cosmic consciousness in the midst thereof.

I AM that Holy Spirit now descending upon you. Be impressed with the cathedral of the true Church. Be impressed with the Electronic Presence of Jesus and Mary, Gautama and Saint Germain. See them, one and all - the faces of the saints! See them clearly, for they are smiling and they are joyous as they rejoice in the gifts of God. And so every saint in heaven bequeaths to you this day a momentum of fiery zeal for the perpetuation of the Word, the body of God on earth, the true Church, and that place in the wilderness that is prepared for the Divine Woman and her seed, which are the sons and daughters of God.<sup>10</sup>

Be renewed this day! Be infused with the vital essence of Holy Spirit and let that spark, as electric spark flashing cross the sky, be the energy whereby all mankind know the Lord this day - know him as the God of very gods,<sup>11</sup> as the God of Abraham and Isaac and Jacob, of Moses and Joshua and all of the prophets who foretold the coming of the Star of Messias. So let the King of Kings and Lord of Lords be with you! Be infused with the Electronic Presence of Jesus the Christ and of the Comforter, which shall be to you, unto all truth, the sealing of your ascension and the promise of paradise regained. This is the ritual of the ascension.

O my own! O my very own! Now let that cosmic cube descend from the accelerated frequencies of the etheric plane! Let it now fire the mental plane of Terra! Let it fire the emotional belt! Let it be the cube of white fire to all those who dwell in purgatory and in the depths of darkness. Let them see the light of the cube! Let them see the magnetization of the God flame in saints above and saints below rejoicing in the hallelujah. Hallelujah, God is born! God is manifest, and the flame is that flame of victory unto all life! It is the fire that rolls back the darkness of all strife and war and all of the projectiles of the carnal mind directed against the Divine Woman and every Christ Child now aborning in veils of time and space.

So, O cosmic cube, descend into the physical plane and be manifest and coalesce those lively stones in the temple of our God! And let the alchemy of the Holy Spirit be known abroad this day unto all

---

<sup>6</sup>Luke 24:49.

<sup>7</sup>Rev. 12:14

<sup>8</sup>John 9:4.

<sup>9</sup>Heb. 12:29; Rev. 22:1.

<sup>10</sup>Rev. 12:6.

<sup>11</sup>Deut. 10:7.

mankind! So let each one hear the message of the Christ and of the Holy Spirit in his own tongue, in his own heart, in his own chakras. Let the spoken Word burn within as the holy fire propelling each child of God into the center of the sun!

Go into the sun,  
O my soul, O souls of all mankind!  
I AM the Maha Chohan,  
The Keeper of the Flame!  
So go into the sun  
Of your own I AM Presence!  
Ascend today, all life to claim!  
Ascend today, that love to gain!  
Ascend, ascend, ascend,  
O my soul!  
You are my soul, O humanity!  
In you I place the richness of that goal  
Of ascension's fires and fiery gold.  
So let the glow of white-fire mist  
Tinged with molten gold  
From out the Great Central Sun  
Be the adornment of your garment.  
Seamless garment bright and white,  
Now be sewn with the golden thread of victory!

I AM purity and victory!  
I AM the Maha Chohan!  
I live in you.  
I breathe in you.  
I AM your sacred fire breath  
And the pulse of cosmic heart.  
I AM your life in Spirit;  
You are my life in Mater.  
This is the fusion of the alchemy.  
We are one in the Flaming Flame.<sup>12</sup>  
It is done!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by the Maha Chohan to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on May 18, 1975.

---

<sup>12</sup>Ezek. 20:47.



# Chapter 11

## John the Baptist - May 30, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 22 - John the Baptist - May 30, 1976

### The Proclamation of the Heralds of All Time

The angels of the Lord sound their trumpets! And the herald of the Christed One stands forth to make his paths straight!<sup>1</sup> I AM come in this age to renew the fire - the fire that, infolding itself, burns through the consciousness of humanity and prepares the place where Christ is born!<sup>2</sup> I come as the herald of the Christed ones; I come to prepare the place.

And so Saint Germain has come with the gift of the violet flame, summoning mankind to make straight the paths of consciousness, the way of the flow of light within the receptacle of being. And so the violet flame has been called forth and earth has been saturated with the presence of Omri-Tas and the one hundred and forty-four thousand priests of the sacred fire of the violet planet.

Preparing avenues of consciousness, the ascended masters have used the torch of sacred fire carried by Keepers of the Flame to bore holes in the density of mankind's consciousness. For in order for the Christed ones to appear, in order for the ascended masters to become physical and to walk tangibly with men, the place must be prepared, the frequencies must be raised.

There must be a meeting ground for heaven and earth, and that is the place of the heart. Your heart is the receiver of God, of Christed ones; and the womb of the Divine Mother is the recipient of the seed of Alpha for the birth of the Divine Manchild. Therefore, as Christed ones, welcome the King of Kings and Lord of Lords into your heart! As flames of the Divine Mother, cherish the incarnation of the Christ!

It is the materialization of the God flame that we pursue to make earth a haven of light that all mankind might know the kingdom of God within and without, the conformity of sacred law. And so he said, "I AM come to send fire on earth!"<sup>3</sup> - the words of Jesus signifying his destiny and his mission.

Let each of you take, then, the fire which I carry this day! From the altars of Almighty God, I carry the torch that was carried by the Ancient of Days,<sup>4</sup> first Keeper of the Flame to Terra - and then Gautama and then Maitreya and then all those who are the forerunners of the lightbearers. So these fires from the altar of Almighty God I bring. I deposit them within your hearts. Be carriers of the flame and keep that flame unto the end of cycles! It is your name! It is your identity! It is your individuality!

The flame is the essence of awareness. Though all else may fail and come to naught and the

---

<sup>1</sup>Mark 1:3.

<sup>2</sup>Ezek. 1:4.

<sup>3</sup>Luke 12:49.

<sup>4</sup>Dan. 7:9.

empires of men crumble around you, the flame shall burn on supreme. And one day your soul shall be absorbed within the flame even as you have willingly, gladly seized the fire to focus it within your heart in this hour of the victory. Let the fire burn on! Let the Holy Ghost come forth! Let the souls of God fired with the cube of the City Foursquare be united for the victory!<sup>5</sup>

I come to amalgamate the body of God on earth. I come to draw, by the magnet of the Great Central Sun, all of the cells of the New Jerusalem into the desert of our God.<sup>6</sup> Come forth, sons and daughters of God! Come into the union of sacred fire! Fear not, O messenger of the Most High, to call all of the components of the body of God into the oneness of the flame! "Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord!"<sup>7</sup> So let there be one flame, one cavity into which all souls of light flow. Let that cavity be the arms raised up of the Divine Mother prepared to receive the Manchild of each one.

I come as the messenger of the feminine ray. I come to clear the way of the chakras. I come to clear the channel of the flow of light within you. Prepare ye! Prepare ye! Hear ye, my precious ones: Is any sacrifice too great? Is any thing too hard for the Lord?<sup>8</sup> When you are willing to sacrifice the debris of the human consciousness, then the Lord will come into his temple with a rushing of a mighty wind, with the roaring of the sound of many waters.<sup>9</sup> So the Holy Ghost will come in - into that clear flowing channel of light. So will the rising of the fountain of the Divine Mother be.

I come as the herald of the mission of the Cosmic Virgin. I come to proclaim the Divine Mother as the center of the true Church Universal and Triumphant. I come to proclaim the victory of that life flowing within you, and I come to sustain purity at every hour of the day and night. And I say, be healed of your struggle! Be raised on high! Be lifted up as the serpent in the wilderness!<sup>10</sup> So let that energy be raised! Let it be sealed in the forehead and in the crown that you might present yourselves unto God as wise virgins trimming your lamps for the coming of the Christed One.<sup>11</sup>

Twenty-four hours a day the cycles of the threefold flame turn; and in those cycles the Elohim and the archangels and the chohans of the rays, forming the trinity of the Godhead, release into your heart and into your chakras the energies for the victory. And as these energies are released unto the lightbearers, they form electrodes of light that magnetize all the body of God into the fold of the ascended masters.

Now see them come! Now see the angelic hosts drawing the children of light! And there shall be one shepherd and one fold.<sup>12</sup> I AM the fire infolding itself! And I am holding the Divine Manchild within my arms ready to give that Manchild unto the Divine Mother when the place is prepared, when the consciousness of mankind has been sufficiently raised. Therefore, hear ye! Give birth to the avatar of the age by clearing the way, by being a majority with God in love, oneness enfired in the heart.

Had they not come out to be baptized, had they not been drawn into the flame of the Holy Spirit, the mission of the Christed One should not have been fulfilled. Understand that the forerunners of the race, the avant-garde of each dispensation, are those who come out to make themselves a separate people chosen of God.<sup>13</sup> They separate their ways from the ways of the world, for they have heard the word of the Lord "My ways are not your ways."<sup>14</sup> Those who separate themselves a chosen people see to it that the way of the flow of the energy of the Mother within comes into conformity

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 21:16.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 3:12; 21:2.

<sup>7</sup>Deut. 6:4.

<sup>8</sup>Gen. 18:14.

<sup>9</sup>Acts 2:2.

<sup>10</sup>Num. 21:8-9.

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 25:1-13.

<sup>12</sup>John 10:16.

<sup>13</sup>2 Cor. 6:17.

<sup>14</sup>Isa. 55:8.

with the way of the flow of the energy of God.

Let this be, then, the proclamation of the heralds of all time as I anoint you now also in the office of the herald of the messenger of the age. Therefore, proclaim the messenger as the one who comes to teach the law of the ascended masters. Therefore, go forth carrying the message, carrying the banner of the Divine Mother and of Maitreya, the Great Initiator, who initiates souls of light into the cosmic cube at the hand of the Mother. Therefore, be heralds! Take up the mission and the calling of John the Baptist! Take up the mission and the calling of the fires of the ascension, and see how that fire deposited within your hearts this day will be the magnet of the central sun. See how, as the Pied Piper, you shall draw the children of the light into the fire of the Holy of Holies.

Now let the fire come forth from the sun of even pressure, from the soul of a planet, the soul of a cosmos, the soul of the City of the Angels, and the soul of each lifestream! Let that fire be the fusing of the five secret rays! Let that fire be action, interaction, God-action for the victory!

I AM proclaiming the way of the coming of the Christed One! I AM the messenger of your ascension, of your divinity! I speak in the name of the I AM Presence of each one, and I speak in that name that the flow might be sealed. In the name of Almighty God, be healed! Be healed! Be healed!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by John the Baptist to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Los Angeles, California, on June 22, 1975.





# Chapter 12

## Portia - June 6, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 23 - Portia - June 6, 1976

**Go Forth to Challenge and to Check the Cycles of Injustice!**

Part I

In the name of the all-power of justice, I come this day from the heart of the Great Central Sun with my legions of justice to challenge all darkness of injustice upon this planetary home. By the light of freedom, let injustice be exposed this hour in the courts of the nations and in the hearts of the people! How can mankind expect to achieve the victory of even an outer-worldly gain while they take from one another and are unjust in their dealings, even with themselves?

In reality, there is no injustice anywhere in the universe. But in the consciousness that has not become wholly real, there is an attitude of injustice which impairs the universal plan. Therefore, long ago I espoused the virtue of God-justice and I determined to bring that quality of the wholeness of the motherhood of God on behalf of her children in that flame of justice which would liberate all mankind, ultimately even from the karmic cycles of their own initiation. Man initiates the cycles of injustice. He must arrest those cycles and commence in their place spirals of freedom, spirals of justice and equality.

The key to divine justice is in the realization that all life is one. Injustice is intolerable within the forcefield of self, and yet I tell you that mankind are so self-deceived that they continue on a pathway of self-destruction through injustices practiced against themselves. Such tendencies of masochism have the race of people abiding upon this planet! So imbued have they become with their own momentums of self-annihilation, of death and decay, that they do not see the hurt which they inflict upon themselves. Therefore, how can they see the hurt which they inflict upon others?

I AM Portia, the complement of Freedom; and I have espoused in these decades with my divine complement, Saint Germain, the pursuit of a holy justice and a holy freedom. There are men and women upon this planetary home who have given their lives and their fortunes and their sacred honor to fulfill the inner vows and commitments to freedom and justice which they have taken; and there are just as many men and women who have taken inner vows of darkness and pledged themselves to tyranny, to the bondage of the nations, and to injustice.

Beholding with the outer eye, it would appear that there are two camps arrayed against one another. But withdrawing to the power of the within, you can behold that there is only one light and all that opposes that light is not real, has no permanence, has no gift of God's grace or mercy to endure. Why then does it appear to be so real in the veil of time and space? The appearance of reality within the confines of injustice is upheld by the carnal mind itself, by the mortal mind with its sense of limitation. And the individual who has free will, who has accepted that condition, that state of affairs, as inevitable - that is the one who perpetuates the darkness of the lie of injustice.

It is necessary that the avant-garde of light understand that whatsoever force of the energy veil goes unchecked and unchallenged by you will remain because you have the authority of God in this plane. We do not have it here; for we long ago gained our victory over time and space and we have ascended into the octaves of eternity, of God's own infinity, where we abide of necessity unless and until we are invoked by the mankind of earth. That is why the law goes forth, "The call compels the answer."

We must answer when we are called. We cannot answer unless and until we are called into action. For this is your world, beloved hearts, given to you by the Almighty! It is your kingdom; it is your destiny; it is your home. You cannot expect that God will come down and intercede in your behalf and interfere with those cycles of injustice which mankind, by their use of free will, have set in motion. You, then, by the power of God vested within you, must go forth to challenge and to check the cycles of injustice. And when you call upon us, we will answer and we will muster the forces of our armies of light.

Millions of angels stand ready to be invoked! Do you know, dear hearts, they are so anxious to assist you, to assist all mankind! But some among these angels have stood with their armor, their shield, their swords of flaming fire, waiting upon the hillsides of the world; and some have stood for a thousand years waiting to enter into the fray - simply because no one upon earth has invited them to join in the battle. Yet these angels are patient, but so concerned are they with the victory of the light that I dare say they will tarry there a million years upon the hillsides until you invoke their assistance.

I have seen the heart of a child, a child age three, who saw an injustice practiced against her brother by another - a child who was older and larger, a bully, you would say in your terminology. And I have heard that child of three say on behalf of her brother, "O God, help him!" And with those words, the legions of justice have come forth to defend the purity and the integrity and the light of that brother. The angels listen to the heart's calls, to the yearnings of souls aborning. Souls even in the womb of the mother cry out for God, souls evolving toward the end of a cycle, making their way for the transition back to higher octaves.

The angels wait; they listen. But the authority must come from this octave. I say, that which you accept as real, though it be not real at all, to that you give your energy by the flow of your attention. You are God in manifestation! You are the only God there is in this octave. You are the allness of that God. You are the authority of that God. You are the authority for the victory and the justice and the freedom of the earth.

Therefore I say, withdraw your consciousness from the acceptance of every form of injustice that besets this age. From start to finish, from A to Z, begin to x out those forms of injustice - forms of impurity in your food, forms of impurity in the media, forms of impurity that attack the very citadel of the Christ consciousness within you. All of these I count as gross injustices against the body temple of the Holy Spirit, which you are destined to be.<sup>1</sup> I say, cast them out and do not accept them! Do not patronize where injustice is meted out! Do not accept the decisions of the courts when these are unjust.

Now, I do not advocate that you go out and demonstrate and beat a drum and blow a horn wherever you see an injustice. I advocate that you go before the altar of the living God - a place prepared, a tabernacle of witness unto him in your home. Go before that altar and register your complaint before the Lords of Karma. The Lords of Karma hear every petition, every plea, every call that is made; and it is answered within twenty-four hours - an answer that is far-reaching, wide-sweeping. Therefore, go before the altar; and with your right hand take the pen and write a letter to the Lords of Karma. Or, if you prefer, speak the word:

"Beloved I AM Presence, beloved Lords of Karma, I desire this day, by the authority of the Christ

---

<sup>1</sup>1 Cor. 6:19.

within me, to register a complaint, to call to the attention of the hosts of heaven this injustice which I have witnessed and I have perceived. And in the name of Almighty God, I withdraw all of God's energy from that injustice and I command that that spiral of injustice be arrested now. I ask the Lords of Karma to diligently consider the righting of all wrong, the balancing of God-justice in the lives of all individuals concerned; and I ask that my call be adjusted according to the will of God and that it be implemented according to that will."

When you have done this, then rest your case with the Lord. Do not lament the injustice, because that, too, is a means of giving energy for the sustaining of the injustice through the action of human sympathy. Wherever there is human sympathy, there is agreement with injustice; and this cannot be. You must rise to the level of compassion of the Christ that raises all to the level of God-justice and is willing to wait for that justice to appear.

"My thoughts are not your thoughts, saith the Lord."<sup>2</sup> Therefore you must consider that when to all human appearances injustice seems to manifest, it may be the very justice of God which is coming forth so that individuals might have the opportunity to perceive how they have wronged others. Thus you come to understand the law of karma. For we cannot absolve mankind of the experience of knowing the fruit of their works, whether these are good or evil. If individuals have sent forth injustice in past ages, be not surprised that when you invoke justice, those same individuals will be placed in positions where they receive that exact condition of injustice which they sent forth.

Thus in the plane of Spirit, justice is perfect; and in the plane of Matter, justice is seen in many forms and in many guises. This is why your calls must always be adjusted by the will of God; for until you attain the vision of the all-seeing eye of God, you never know what is that perfect and righteous manifestation of justice. Nevertheless, I urge you to work for proper justice in the laws of the states and of this nation, that you consider that the Constitution was set forth as a guideline for the implementation of the needs of the people. In the name of Jesus the Christ, you have the power to invoke God-justice as a manifestation and a follow-through of that Constitution.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Portia to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Atlanta, Georgia, on September 3, 1972.

---

<sup>2</sup>Isa. 55:8.



# Chapter 13

## Portia - June 13, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 24 - Portia - June 13, 1976

**Go Forth to Challenge and to Check the Cycles of Injustice!**

Part II

There are movements abroad in this land to do away with the Constitution, and there are people who have written world constitutions which would make this nation subservient to a world court and a world governing body. I tell you forthrightly this day that such schemes of the forces of darkness are only plots of the night to deprive you of your blessed liberty and of God-justice and freedom to the earth. And I tell you that if you value our presence and our teaching, you must go forth to do battle with this attempt to deprive you of your opportunity not only to live and to pursue happiness, but to gain self-mastery and to gain reunion with God. These are very subtle indeed, but they will become more and more obvious to you as the weeks pass.

Do you know that the forces of darkness grow weary and grow very impatient? And sometimes they reveal their schemes too early because of their impatience, and so they trip themselves and can be overcome by the alert. I would warn you, then, that the governments of the states and of this nation are filled with those who have taken vows to darkness, who have committed themselves to selling this nation not to the powers of light, but to the powers of darkness. America requires the protection of strong arms and a strong service - a strong body of armed forces. It is up to you, children of God, to challenge when there are movements abroad to deprive you of your just and forthright protection. It is necessary that you defend the integrity of your nation and that members of every nation-state defend that integrity; else there will be no further opportunity to expand the light upon earth.

I come in the name of the ladies of heaven, in the name of Mary, who has warned the nations at Lourdes and Fátima and in many appearances, both private and public, that unless the leaders of the people follow the stream of divine justice, there will be great travail upon this planet. Many of you here are in positions where you can influence - more than you even realize - both by outer and inner work, the actions of the legislative bodies and the law-making bodies. Even in your own communities, by becoming a part of city planning and city government, you can avert the plots of the dark ones who would deprive you of your liberty at every turn.

Do you know that placing of fluorides in the water is the beginning of the deprivation of the individual of his very soul because of the wresting of certain activities of the brain, the arresting of those activities by the chemicals that are placed in the water? Do you see, then, that the battle for the minds of men is on all fronts and on all planes of consciousness?

Do you know that at this very hour, at this very moment, there are so-called psychics and clairvoyants behind the iron curtain who are directing a consciousness of lethargy, of defeat, of belittlement

and condemnation against the American people? Do you know that there are also machines behind the iron curtain which produce sonic rays, radio waves that are intended to interfere with the development of the Christ consciousness, to actually destroy the desire for freedom and the desire for liberty in the hearts of the people the world around? Do you know that this germ warfare is practiced subtly throughout the world as the attempt of the dark forces at total conquest?

Now I do not say that all of the people behind the iron curtain are of the dark forces, nor do I say that all of the people on this side of the iron curtain are of the light. For as you know, the children of God are in the majority upon this planet; but they are not in the majority where it counts - in levels of government, of planning, of finance, in the economies of the nations. They are not there because they have not made the effort to be there. And therefore, on both sides and throughout the Northern and Southern Hemispheres, in places of power you find spiritual wickedness; you find the defilement of the throne of God; you find the defilement of hierarchy and justice. And this must be challenged!

Yet your warfare is not with the flesh, but always in Spirit.<sup>3</sup> Let the angels who stand upon the hillsides of the world go forth in answer to your call! Let them do the work of routing the forces of injustice! Send them! For they speak this day with a loud cry and they say to each one of you: "Send us! Send us! Send us! For we will go forth to challenge injustice everywhere in the name of the Christ within each one of you."

Do you see, then, that your most important role is first communion with the heavenly hosts, meditation, and invocation daily? Let us not be chary with the Lord! Let us be generous in our invocations, beloved hearts, for it is now in this hour when your energies are required for the victory of a planet! And I tell you, it is the victory of the planet that is at stake. Five thousand or ten thousand years ago, it was only a portion - a nation here or a nation there - that was defeated by darkness. Now the spawn of evil and of injustice has spread throughout the nations. Now it is a total warfare on behalf of the victory of the light.

Our armies are complete. We have all the forces that are required to win this victory. It is a question of whether or not enough hearts upon the planetary body will unite to invoke that assistance. All of the armies of heaven are ready and waiting to be called into action. You, then, may consider yourselves as generals in the field. You are the ones that must give the commands. And therefore, it can well be said that the victory of the planet lies in the hands of a few people, a mere handful, who will decide this day whether or not it is worth it to them to give those commands and to make those calls. Heaven has already decided! It is man who must choose. It is man who is called upon this day to render his decision before the Court of the Sacred Fire.

I speak to each one of you in this room, because you represent a segment of the people of this nation and this world. By your background, your ancestry, and your forebears, you represent all of the nations and the continents of this planet. Because you have descended from them, the Christ within you has the authority to arrest all injustice that has ever come forth anywhere. I speak to each one of you directly, because I want you to understand from the heart of a World Mother that you specifically and individually hold the keys to the bringing in of the kingdom of heaven upon earth. You specifically have the power to reject or accept divine justice on behalf of millions.

I desire this day to expose the lie that passes off this opportunity of divine justice to another or that says: "I am worthless; I am nothing. What can I do? I am only one." I want this day to etch in living fire, in letters of fire upon your very soul, that you have the authority, the power, the dominion, the opportunity, the intelligence, the love, and the wisdom to do what needs to be done to save this nation and this planet. It belongs not to another, but to you and you and you!

My divine complement, Saint Germain, has been known as Uncle Sam for the reason that he was embodied as the prophet Samuel. He has come to be regarded as the father of this nation - the inner

---

<sup>3</sup>Eph. 6:12.

father - which many people do not consider to be real; and yet Uncle Sam typifies all the might of America and the beauty and the honor which has been hers for two centuries. You have seen posters on the walls of your post offices and around your cities. You have seen Uncle Sam with his finger pointed and the words "Uncle Sam wants you!" I say to you this day: Saint Germain wants you! Saint Germain wants you! Saint Germain wants you!

Will you respond to the God of Freedom? Will you respond to God-justice and recognize that this is your moment in eternity? This is the hour for which you have been waiting for thousands and thousands of years. Will you recognize this opportunity to go forth, to command the legions of light into action, and to accept the victory of a planet this hour? Will you accept this responsibility? I say, beloved hearts, rise, then, if you accept it [audience rises]; for Saint Germain needs the confirmation of your hearts this day. He needs to know that there are men and women upon this earth who will respond to the call of Justice and who will accept the responsibility of making the invocations each day.

In the name of Saint Germain, my beloved consort, I accept your dedication and I vow to send you an angel of justice each morning to remind you when you awaken of your opportunity to serve the flames of God-freedom and God-justice each day. That angel will come to you when all the pall and density and darkness of the world attempts to cover your consciousness with a veil. And that angel of justice will whisper in your ear: "Rise, sons and daughters of Liberty! Rise and accept the opportunity of the dawn to bring in the golden age, to invoke the armies of heaven encamped upon the hillsides of the world! Rise up, daughter of dominion! Rise up, son of dominion! And let the will of God be expressed through you this day!"

So this is my gift to all who will accept it. And I would say unto you that if there be any among you or any who hear this dictation who would prefer not to have an angel of justice attend them in the morning, you need simply speak to that angel and say, "Come not again." And have no fear, for the angel will withdraw.

For those of you who see the value of this early alarm clock awakening you to the opportunities of the day, I say you may invoke it also on behalf of all of God's children who are receptive. For there are angels of justice, precious hearts, who are just itching to exercise their momentum of God-justice on behalf of this earth; and they cannot wait to come down and serve with those who will invite them. Take the angels of justice into your hearts then this day, and work with them until this entire planet is victorious, ascended in the light and free!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Portia to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Atlanta, Georgia, on September 3, 1972.





# Chapter 14

## Godfre - June 20, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 25 - Godfre - June 20, 1976

### George Washington's Birthday Address

In the midst of darkness the holy light of freedom is born. The candle shines out, and each day there is reborn within the heart of men the understanding of the value of freedom. Freedom is a light and hope to the world! Freedom is the courage that men gather from their own Divine Presence and the flame that blazes within their hearts.

We come then this day to those who are friends of old and those who we hope are newly made friends to carry the torch of freedom in the heart of the world. The kindling of the flame of freedom in the beginning is today a torch that has been passed to your hearts and to your hands - a torch of action and of courage, a torch of understanding and a torch of reason, a torch that is never satisfied until it has pushed back the darkness and wielded those majestic thoughts of God within the fortress of the mind and heart that re-create, even in the midst of darkness, the memory of light.

Many have died, beloved ones, for the cause of freedom; but we particularly in the name of Saint Germain wish to ask you today to stand and live for freedom. [Audience rises.] The sentiments we seek to evoke within your hearts are the sentiments of infinite purpose welded momentarily to finite purpose until that purpose can also fulfill the infinite purposes of God. Those who kneel in subservience may fail to apprehend the purposes of the Godhead, but those who kneel with the desire to be able to unify their heart with the heart of God will understand the meaning of sacrifice and of love.

We have sought to evoke courage as never before in the hearts not only of the students of the light themselves, but of those individuals who abide yet in darkness even when they proclaim that they are followers of the light. There is a need for man to understand the differences between people, that whereas God made of one blood all nations to dwell upon the face of the earth, mankind, by the misuse of free will, has sought his own aims without understanding universal purpose. Won't you please be seated.

O realm of light and fascinating beauty, we invoke thy presence in the lives of all mankind! We speak of the struggles of the soul to its own self-realization. We speak also of the social aspects of man's inhumanity to man progressing - or I should say retrogressing - down the whole stream of human history and bringing many who abide in the realms of light above to a state where in their observations they cast their heads down in shame for mankind. We therefore urge upon you some realization of what it means to become a bearer of light before humanity, to understand the breadth, the depth, the height, and the majesty of God's plan for men.

Those of you who have gazed upon a miniature image of divine purpose may thirst for a greater vision of the scope of that purpose and the realization of how each of you, by the indomitable divine

will kindled within your heart, may cast off the yoke of tyranny which so easily besets you and reestablish yourself in that divine, purposeful realm of light wherein dwell also the angels, cosmic beings, and those who serve mankind in his hour of greatest need.

I have often, even in the embodiment as Washington, sought out the intercession and help of those cosmic emissaries of light and have received the touch of their beautiful hand dedicated wholly to the purposes of serving the light. I want to urge then upon every one of you the realization and the re-realization again and again of the need to commune with those powers of light that are already resident within these cosmic beings and angelic beings whom mankind from time to time do consider in the realm of fairy tales and as though they did not exist.

We speak to you of this tremendous intercessory power which can be evoked in the salvation of this nation and in rolling back the third portion of the vision that was given unto me and reported unto mankind for many a year.<sup>1</sup> Those who have faith will not regard this as myth or the mere creation of a mind without inspiration, but rather as the reporting of the great cosmic veil of truth that is being lifted, revealing to mankind many ideas that are not always realized or accepted by mankind. The mere fact that men will not accept a certain idea en masse does not in any way impugn the value of that idea when that idea is accepted and brought into the domain of the human heart and, bearing fruit, is able to reckon with many of the tyrannies and doubts and fears and oppressions of mankind and bring them trembling to their knees because of the victory of the light.

When I speak of the victory of the light, I speak of the victory of the armies of God in higher realms which do battle with the forces of evil that seek to assail the divine light within the heart of man. The light within you is a light of hope! The light within you is the light of God that never fails! Will you always realize that, beloved ones?

Will you attempt now to visualize with me the light of hope that is within yourselves as the light of God's indomitable purpose working in the world community and envisioning the fruit of the Spirit as the fruit of cosmic brotherhood? This light fulfills the destiny of all men and teaches them to live in harmony and peace with one another in the pursuit of those noble aims and goals for which we also gave the last farthing of our service in times past and which today we ask also of you in the name of God. For we seek the restoration of all the former delights and beauties of God upon the world as in former times when the victory of Atla, the victory of Atlantis, was herself known unto all who dwelled in her sunny climes and were able to receive her manifold blessing.

The New Atlantis, born two hundred years ago in this land, was the kindling of a great solar flame filled with hope and majesty and bringing hope and majesty to every heart, teaching all to abide in the presence of the light as the light of hope realized, not as the light of hope unrealized. For once a man or a woman is able to capture the vision of the infinite plan of God for the family of nations - and also for the family of nations resident within America, which has become a great melting pot where there is manifest hope to all in every land and in every place - they will then be able to see the dawn of beauty and purpose in the world community as one where religion, true religion, is enshrined in the human heart, where human values are cherished and upheld, where the light of cosmic joy runneth over into the world community and floods the lands with light.

For all lands and all peoples were called by the infinite purposes of God to understand how they can live together in brotherhood and in the light of hope; but the rumblings of war and war's delusions have again and again spilled over into the world community, spilled over into mankind's realms, and have caused untold misery, degradation, and suffering. We who have also in past lives engaged in acts of war are aware how conditions are created that make it intolerable for great nations and peoples to remain in bondage.

And therefore as the children of Israel overthrew also the warlords of ancient Egypt, so shall it come to pass that the powers of Gog and Magog shall find themselves thrown as the horse and rider

---

<sup>1</sup>See "General Washington's Vision" in Liberty Proclaims, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

into the sea!<sup>2</sup> And mankind, seeing the great wings of an eagle uplifted in this land, shall behold the fruit of the Spirit as a tribute to bring new hope to every child, to every person, to the ages, that the ages themselves, echoing forth as a peal of thunder the words of infinite light from the heart of God, will bring to the world a new sense not of struggle, but of victory - a new sense of victory over the tyrannies that have held men in bondage.

I come then this night to bring to you a fountain of truth, to implant within you a new hope, to create within you a new spirit and a new faith that God in this age will through you bring forth and work hope anew, a tribute bright and filled with light to cherish both every day and every night. O beloved ones, let your hearts be lifted up! Let your spirits be lifted up! Let all things be lifted up! Let the world glow again with the fires of freedom! And let Saint Germain's name be glorified within you, even as it is done.

For the name of Christ, the name of beloved Jesus, is a name to be enshrined within your heart; and the name of Saint Germain, ranking as an elder brother and friend, deserves also to be enshrined even as we hopefully say every man and every woman will one day find the white stone within their heart whereupon there is written every other name upon the planetary body.<sup>3</sup> And in this great macrocosmic-microcosmic exchange of names and Spirit one, the human family will begin to fashion anew a world of victory and freedom under God wherein will come to view the tributes of the divine rod extended as a rod of hope unto all.

As I stand here upon this platform with beloved Lotus by my side, I say to you, the tribute we bring of the light for America, as a brilliant light in the world community to help show the way to all, is today established anew. For each day, man can be raised to a higher plateau, a realm where progress is accepted as it is expected. I say to you, may the same victory that came to me come also to you and to the world. For out of this sense, out of this sense of beginningness, will come forth the proper end of the cycle; and all things shall be cleansed, rising as the phoenix of old into the air, out of the ashes of the present realm of chaos and confusion.

In the name of God, in the name of Jesus the Christ, in the name of Saint Germain, I salute your heart with the wonder and the light that is in the eye of God, even as by his mercy it is within my eye and I hope will be welcomed within the eye and vision of each of you. Peace be on you! Peace be on all! Peace, glow!

I thank you.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Godfre to the messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on February 22, 1972. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording MCR 7207, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>2</sup>Ezek. 38-39; Rev. 20:7-9.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 2:17.



# Chapter 15

## Godfre - June 27, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 26 - Godfre - June 27, 1976

### **Total Victory by Total Surrender**

Hail, lightbearers! Hail, sons and daughters of the flame of obedience! I AM come because you have called, because you have invoked the flame. I AM in the center of the flame, and thus I respond with the fullness of the intensity, the fullness of the identity of flaming obedience.

I AM a God-free being; and because I AM God-free, you, too, can be God-free. That is the law, simply stated. To accept that law, to act upon it, is wise indeed. To become that law is wiser still, for you become that law by the infusion of love. Love is the only way. Love is obedience every day!

I stand then to challenge in this place, on this coast, those momentums originated on ancient Lemuria, actions in opposition to the fire of the law of God. I stand before you clothed in white fire tinged with a deep pink, the rose of intense adoration. I stand before you with the full momentum of my flame - and I thrust it forth as a sword! And that sword is a fire; it is the manifestation of devotion, of fervor for the light.

Now I rise over the coast, over California; and I extend that sword the length of the United States, from the Canadian to the Mexican border. And that sword, with companies of seraphim and legions of purity, is now wielded in defense of America, in defense of the light of every soul, especially those living on this coast who know not that the seeds of rebellion that have been sown here can be uprooted, can be burned, who know not that those seeds are also influencing subconsciously trends in art, in music, even in science, and also the morals of a nation.

I, then, raise my sword to cut the tie to the rebellious priests of Mu who rebelled against the Mother Flame and caused the sinking of the continent. This hour, by edict of the Lords of Karma, the ties of innocent souls in this nation to those dark ones are cut. Blaze the light! Blaze the light! Blaze the light! Blaze the light! Blaze the light! It is done.

Now, you see, the source, the germinating power of rebellion, is cut off. These individuals yet have free will; but by severing the tie to those who have used them as anchor points for rebellion, these souls will be free to choose the way of love. They may also choose the way of stubbornness and defiance of the law; but at least they have a greater attunement, by the cutting of that tie, with their own Christ consciousness. At least they have the freedom to choose, whereas in that former state of bondage, they did not even know that they had a choice, so ingrained in the subconscious were these momentums fed by the fallen ones.

Now I say, let angels of light and legions of my company stand forth to cut the people free! From the West to the East, from the East to the West, so let the lightning be the thread that is drawn through the eye of the needle. And let lightning - blue lightning, white lightning, and pink lightning - crisscross the nation this hour! And so midst the gloom I come and I say, America, arise! America,

stand to face your cosmic destiny!

For I, Godfre, go before you. I expose the lie of the energy crisis! I expose the lie at every level of government! And I say, stand up and see and behold how God will deliver this nation in this hour! [Audience stands.] And it shall be by the cosmic honor flame and because men have cared enough and women have cared enough to espouse truth and nobility and because they have determined to endure unto the end.

What do I see as the prognostication for the future of America? I behold only light! I behold only victory! For I see the love in the hearts of the people. I thank you, ladies and gentlemen, for your tribute to the flame that is America. Won't you please be seated.

One can always see the dark clouds. One can always look down to the ground and see the mire. One can always see selfishness. One can always see idolatry. It all depends where the gaze is, where the vision is; and my vision for the victory of America is based on sound facts and figures. For I have counted, one by one, heart chakras across this land who burn with a fervor, a great desire, who plead before Almighty God to preserve this nation as a place of liberty, as a haven of light where souls can come, can retreat to, who have also espoused that honor flame.

I want you to know that it was through the efforts of K-17, Lanello, and me that Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn was exiled to the West rather than executed. I want you to know that we were able to work this work of light because we had energy to use - energy that came from the steadfast calls of each one of you and of thousands of lightbearers throughout the land who do not fail to give the "Hail, Mary, full of grace"; who do not fail to set personal desires aside and to give those calls in those hours when they are most needed yet perhaps least desired by yourselves when there are so many demands upon you from so many responsibilities.

And so you see, hierarchy has now a reservoir of energy that it can use, because you have built that reservoir by invocations and decrees, by a rising momentum. Then when there is crisis, when souls yearn to be free in China, when they work to keep the flame and they need protection and they need assistance and intervention, we can leap to their sides and provide the energy - your energy multiplied ten thousand times ten thousand through the consciousness of Maitreya, the Cosmic Christ.

And so, blessed hearts, the darkest hour precedes the dawn; and our dawn is a dawn of victory and of reality. We predict nothing less than total victory in this age! This, then, is our statement; this is our cosmic purpose. And this is our plea: that you intensify, that you act as minutemen of Saint Germain, that you act as patriots who stand for more than a nation - who stand for a flame.

Do you think that the ascended masters recommend chauvinism? I say, not so! The ascended masters recommend that you guard America as a shrine of the flame of Liberty and the flame of the Mother. For this nation is the place where that flame must be upheld; and if it is trampled upon and put down, that flame will no longer be safe in any nation upon earth.

Do you understand, then, that as the ascended hierarchy gave its full backing to Jesus the Christ in his hour of trial and triumph because he was the great example of the Christ flame that all could become, because hierarchy backs the individual, it backs all mankind. You understand that God is no respecter of persons.<sup>1</sup> God backs every son who is ready to take flight and to be free in the ritual of the ascension. The succor and the love that was bestowed upon Jesus was given to him not alone that he was Jesus, but because in him was represented the hope of the world. In him was represented the very hope of all mankind.

Therefore, we back the nation that represents the hope of all nations - not out of preference, but because this is the laboratory where the sacred fire will be proved individually and then collectively. And then we shall see how, one by one, nation after nation will come into alignment with the cosmic cube because some have sacrificed, some have volunteered to be the sides of the cube and to hold up

---

<sup>1</sup>Acts 10:34.

this divine matrix for fulfillment in this age.

I would warn you, as K-17 would have me do, that just as we anticipate victory, we anticipate a mustering of the forces of darkness against that victory. These forces have been called antichrist, or the dark ones, the fallen ones, the Liar and the lie.<sup>2</sup> You must understand that a dragon that is cornered, or any enemy that is cornered, has no choice but to strike or be dead.

Therefore, you see, when the choice is to lash out or to retreat, the dark ones have nothing to lose, for they have already lost their light. They desire to perpetuate a questionable existence outside the pale of reality. And this is all they have; but they will defend that right to be nonentities with a final release, a lashing out that is depicted in that dragon in the Book of Revelation.<sup>3</sup>

Realize, then, that of a truth, by your light, by your sacrifice, you have cornered the enemy. Now you must be ready. Now you must understand what the odds are. Total light must be applied for total victory; and total victory can be won only by total surrender - into the flame of all that is less than the Christ consciousness within you.

You say, how can I do that? You must understand that you may not realize how to do it. You simply do it. You simply say: "In the name of Jesus the Christ, I surrender unto the flame of God all that is less than the Christ consciousness within me." And as you say this each day, day by day you realize more and more of what it means to be a God-free being, as you have less and less of that which encumbers you on the Path. And by and by as you repeat the exercise, you will come to know what freedom in the soul truly is. Be then God-free! Carry the flame of freedom and know that in what seems the darkest hour, there is the thread, the golden lining of promise, of that which is to come. I say, prepare! Be prepared! But above all, be light!

I AM the action of the cosmic honor flame for and on behalf of America at home and abroad, for and on behalf of every lightbearer in every nation upon earth. And I stand to defend the law of liberty in each of the South American countries, both in Central and South America. I stand with Saint Germain to espouse the cause of freedom; for we will see that hemispheric unity that is required to repel all darkness from this land that is consecrated in the name of the Father and of the Mother and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

So I AM Godfre, and Lotus stands with me. And our twin flames are yours to carry to unite those who proclaim the name of God "I AM" that all might be one in the flame as above, so below. This is our hearts' longing, and we serve until the hour of the victory of your ascension in the light.

Hail, sons and daughters of flame! I AM in the heart of the flame. I return to the flame within your heart.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Godfre to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on February 26, 1974.

---

<sup>2</sup>1 John 2:18; John 8:44.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 12.





# Chapter 16

## Saint Germain - July 4, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 27 - Saint Germain - July 4, 1976

The Sword of Your Attention Is the Gate to Mastery

Part I

O holy flame of freedom, all encompassing embrace of Almighty God, I adore thy presence in the universe! The sacredness of each hour consecrated to thy recognition brings to all the very sustenance of the life-force that is within them and brings to them the happiness of the ages in great paeans of praise for thy love and thy service to life universal and to life individualized. I am pouring out from the center of my being the concentration and consecration of the great flame of freedom which thou art, O God! O thou mighty I AM Presence, enfold all now in this flame of their identity that they may know thee, the only true God,<sup>1</sup> the being of their own individualized worlds, their life, and their portion!

Precious heart-friends of the ages, as I am come to you this day in the holy name of freedom, I am reminded once again of the minute state of man's consciousness when it insists upon revolving the little happenings of the day as though they were important and fails to take into account the great allotment of heaven which is the portion of every man. It reminds me somewhat of a small boy trying to sail a paper boat in a teacup, for it is somewhat difficult for this to occur with any great degree of happiness. And therefore I urge all to expand the mighty radiance of their being and their sense of the universe out from the focus of freedom's flame within them, until they are able to recognize the magnitude of life and not insist upon revolving the universe around themselves as though they were the center of that universe and all life but existed to satisfy their own ephemeral and passing being.

Inasmuch as this cannot be so, then let all recognize that the reverse is true. And if Life is ever to become known as it is intended to be, man must first of all recognize the supremacy of his own great God Self and recognize that the individualization of that Self must first revolve around the central purposes of creation ere the purposes of creation will deign to revolve around his own central being. Do you see, beloved ones, how it is necessary that man shall first offer himself to the great purposes of freedom in order that he may obtain that freedom, individually speaking?

I have observed courtiers through the ages - kings, princes, and noblemen, as well as those of lesser domain - who have somehow sought to cheat the Great Law and have felt that it was not important what they thought or how they acted so long as they were able to obtain the specific puny desires of their mortal self and their ego-induced purposes. These individuals have ever so frequently cried out to me with their last gasping breath and asked that I would sustain them and render them some form of deliverance from their own self-imposed bondage; and I have been kindly disposed to grant that

---

<sup>1</sup>John 17:3.

request in each and every case which has occurred. And yet the Great Law has not permitted me to intervene to extend their life's portion but in very few cases for the simple reason that innumerable opportunities were given to them before that event occurred; and therefore it became necessary that these individuals should depart the screen of life and should be taken to schools of light where they might find their minds transformed by the renewing power of Life itself.

Individuals do not realize the great karmic responsibility which the Karmic Board themselves have. They fail to take into account the responsibility of the great as being as deep and moving as the responsibility of the small. Man must realize, and should, that those of us given a more than ordinary responsibility for life must exercise it diligently and give account of our stewardship. Therefore the great Karmic Board is not always able to grant every request which mankind ask for, particularly when there is no demonstrable evidence of that individual's having paid allegiance to Life or availed himself of opportunities that were dispensed to him in response to a multitude of calls which he then buried beneath a bushel of human neglect.

I would like to call to the attention of all of the students that the great mercy of Life is always kindly disposed, whenever possible, to set aside karmic matters and to give a lifestream the full privilege of exercising his own individual mission upon the planetary body. When, however, by reason of gross recalcitrance and neglect, that individual reaches a point where the law can no longer intervene in a just manner, it is necessary that the bar of judgment itself shall exercise its power and that that individual be summoned before the bar of judgment to give account for the energy and the use of that energy which he has in life been given.

I point this out to the students today not in order to lower a hammer of fear over the heads of mankind, but to bring forth the most merciful understanding in the consciousness of the students that they will then not have any feeling whatsoever concerning the Karmic Board and its judgments or assessments, but that they will recognize that they themselves are in the main responsible for all such final actions which are taken at the close of any specific embodiment.

Mankind, then, must consider how deeply the members of the Karmic Board ponder each matter pertaining to a lifestream. Humility is the forte of every member of the Karmic Board, and there is never any personal feeling of vengeance which is wreaked upon any individual as a result of the judgment of the Karmic Board. The Karmic Board sustain the flame of freedom wherever possible and as long as possible, as long as the Great Law will permit and allow. I urge, therefore, that greater understanding enter into the heart and mind of mankind concerning their own direct responsibility for the administration of the law.

Ultimately, mankind will find that they must face themselves; and it is to themselves that they must pay allegiance. At first this statement may seem strange to those who are not familiar with the great universal law of the circle. But if you will consider for a moment the fact that you yourselves issued forth from the heart of your own true reality, the great being of God which you in reality are, you will understand that you must one day meet the return of that reality through the cycle of being and stand face to face with the radiant perfection of the image of God in which you were created.

If, then, that which you have sustained and elected to sustain does not in itself appear to match the brightness of the appearing of your Divine Presence, it is necessary that the Presence itself shall amend in you those conditions of imperfection. Sometimes, perchance, it is needful that this great Presence of Life shall say to you, "You must again descend through the eternal cycles and be prepared to take reembodiment upon the planet in order to make right those conditions which you did not make right in your previous embodiments."

Then again, the Great Law, recognizing the tremendous merit of a lifestream, will make it possible at inner levels for an individual, after a number of years of purging and purification, to make the ascension from inner levels and make right there those conditions which were not mended here. However, I would strongly advocate that no one should fancy for one moment that he may be given

that opportunity. This is usually given only to the few and not to the many; for most adjustments are made right here where the ills themselves are created - in human form and in embodiment.

Therefore I say to all at this specific time, facing the advent of the Christmas season, it is necessary, in order to imbibe from the fount of happiness the great essence of Christ consciousness, that you recognize the spirit of justice that manifests in every divine release. So long as mankind fancy in their own consciousness that injustice exists in the universal law, they cannot manifest the great law of perfection of their own being. The very fact that man can conceive that God is unjust of necessity warps the lens of his perception so that he is not able to perceive the purity of truth.

I urge all who have at any time considered the idea that the universe is unjust to amend their own decision here and now and recognize the great perfection of being. All that mankind demonstrate that is imperfect, all that is lacking in freedom, is the result of their own doing and must be mended by a response of their lifestream to the ministrations of Love.

The great power of God, the great power of his infinite love, surrounds man at all times, waking or sleeping. I ask you, then, What accountability ought the human soul to feel for this great love when first it becomes fully made known to the lifestream? When a lifestream stands before the radiant love and the wonder of God's presence, he cannot at first realize or perceive how this great love could not have been made known to him before.

Ever so often at inner levels we hear the cry "Why, this love has just come into being! It is just now beginning to manifest!" And when they are told this is the love that always was and that did not begin to be, they are surprised and they say, "Why was I not made aware of it before?" And it is then that the weight of human density which they have carried about with them can be safely revealed to them, and they realize that it is their own human imperfections and their own vain ideas and their own wrong use of energy that have woven the substance of shadow between their own sense of vision of the love of Infinite God and their own apparent power to see.

I therefore urge sight for the blind. Let the spiritual eyes of men be opened! Let them have their freedom to see the power of God's love! And as they behold his radiant love in manifestation, let them not solely at the moment that I am speaking feel this great power, but let this power be with you through every hour of the day and the night!

You cannot enter into and obtain your freedom, beloved ones, through placing your attention upon human discord and the patterns of imperfection which are manifesting in the world. You cannot obtain your freedom through a mere state of surcease from outer distress. If at this moment we were to relieve all of your burdens and you were free from them, this would not guarantee to you that you would have your eternal freedom.

You must not only be free from outer distresses, but you must be able to enter into the heart of your eternal freedom. We would not have you in a state of vacuum or a state of being lukewarm. We would lift you to the great fire of perfection! We would lift you to the altar of Almighty God, to the altar of your being, that you may swear fealty with loving heart to this great God Self that is your true being, that you may recognize in the perfection of your Divine Presence your own self, and that you may know that all else that has seemed to be your True Self has been but vanity and the rubble of human discontent.

How can mankind today find their freedom then? "Seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; ask, and ye shall receive."<sup>2</sup> These statements seem so simple; but the wherewithal of finding the way seems at times to be more difficult than is stated in words. I urge, therefore, that every son of freedom place his attention upon the great light and shall not direct his attention away from that to other things.

As I am speaking to you today, I am consecrating my energies to the memory of many whom I

---

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 7:7.

have met through the ages who have not yet obtained their freedom. As they stood in my presence, arrayed in cloth of gold and splendor shining and jewels - and some in rags - they did not know or recognize that freedom which I had eternally within me. They did not recognize that the same freedom was within themselves, and therefore today they are still begging for freedom from the heart of God.

May I ask that the attention of all be placed upon my words. All distractions, beloved hearts, at these times of dictation are not welcome; for they do cause some distress in the instrument. I urge you to be diligent, to keep your attention upon the Most High God. These releases are coming forth in most troubled times to mankind, and we must have your full attention.

Blessed ones, I then would return in thought now to those I knew long ago at the court of France. I would return also to those I knew in England and in various parts of Europe, in Hungary, in Transylvania, and throughout the world, even in China. And I would say to all of you that some of these are today occupying positions of authority in the world and some of these are occupying quite simple and plain positions. However, many of them have forgotten their momentary contact - or contact of some longevity - with me. These individuals today find the memory of their great God Self has grown dim to them and the flame of freedom is no longer a reality.

There was a time when, by proximity to my own lifestream, they sensed the fires of their own being. Why, then, has this condition occurred? Why have they seemed to regress? Beloved ones, it is solely in this matter of their own attention. I have spoken in the past, many times urging the attention of the chelas upon their God Self. Somehow it seems that man does not realize the fullness of the meaning of placing his attention upon his own God Self. It is as though the God Self in some way tended to rob him of his identity; and this is not true. By putting your attention upon your God Self, you are obtaining your identity; by putting it upon your human self, you are losing that identity.

Do you see, then, the meaning of this release? I assure you, ladies and gentlemen, that there are powers in opposition to the release of this which I am bringing forth to you today. There are powers that do not wish to have you obtain your freedom. These powers would keep you bound to the senseless round of diversion which is indeed, if I may express it so, a merry-go-round which, while it may have some temporary delights, certainly cannot be compared to the glory and freedom of our octaves.

I say to you, then, having once embarked upon this ride, why do mankind continue to repeat the cycles of their own densities? In almost every case when individuals perform some act for which they are later sorry, they say to themselves, "I will not do this again"; and so they resolve that they shall not. But then when the cycles of the days turn, once again they seem to ride upon this horse of human folly; and they do not recognize that the steed upon which they ride is breathing fire and brimstone upon the neck of mankind and also that behind them, from the pit of human density, is another steed breathing fire and brimstone upon their own neck.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Saint Germain to the messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C., on December 8, 1963.

# Chapter 17

## Saint Germain - July 11, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 28 - Saint Germain - July 11, 1976

The Sword of Your Attention Is the Gate to Mastery

Part II

I say this with some degree of solemnity today, because the time has come when all of the students who desire to have their freedom must recognize the sober facts pertaining to the law of karma and pertaining to their own being. I have in the past felt the need - but have not always amplified it as I would - to remind the students that these hours when we are given the opportunity of speaking to you are unusual times, that these messages are brought to you for your admonishment and for the release of our spiritual energy so that we may bring you to a higher state of spiritual fruition.

I will acknowledge and I must remind you of something that perhaps some of you do not know, and that is that there is a tremendous life-force released during these dictations - so much so that some feel so much more elated and better after listening to a dictation from one of us than they did before that they go forth and proceed to utilize this energy in the service of human imperfection. I want you, ladies and gentlemen, to recognize what I have just said; and therefore I choose to repeat it in another way.

Mankind sometimes enter the sanctity of our aura and draw and utilize our energy, which we are releasing in the holy name of freedom, and use the buoyancy of that release to satisfy the purposes of human creation rather than utilize it in the service of the great light. And this is a solemn and awesome responsibility which I have long vowed I would one day declare to the students in order that they might recognize the measure of concentration and consecration which the Great Law would demand of them in order to give them the desires for which their own souls cry out.

Down through the ages, one man has walked beside another and suddenly, like horses at a race-track, one has pulled out ahead. Who is watching with bated breath this great race where one receives the prize, where one is left behind?<sup>3</sup> Who, I ask you, beloved ones? Are not all who run in this race children of the one Father? And is it not true, then, that for each son set free to win the great prize, the Father does rejoice, and for each son who fails to apprehend the power that is within him to run well in this race, the Father has regret? I tell you then, beloved ones, that those who fall behind and do not press forward to win the prize are given the same opportunities as those that elect to pull out from the mass herd and obtain for themselves their own freedom.

Now I call to your attention that each child of the light that is presently in human form is today - whenever that one has a sense of struggle - actually burning up the vital energies of his being in sensing the struggle that seems to embroil him in the great battlefields of life. By releasing themselves

---

<sup>3</sup>1 Cor. 9:24.

from this sense of struggle, by pondering upon the fact that they themselves are the children of God rightfully entitled to the fullness of their victory, they enter into the spirit of Christ-peace. And by obtaining that feeling of Christ-peace, they are able to forsake the manner of human thought and the qualities thereof and to feel the great pressure of their God Self desiring to bring them to the fullness of Christ-accomplishment.

Now men yearn within themselves for the power of levitation, for the power to step outside the body temple, for the power to transform simple objects into jewels, to win for themselves approbation from men as magnificent alchemists. Let me tell you, beloved ones, that those who are able to refine the gold of being, to bring forth within themselves the spirit of reverence for God and for the ascended masters, have the power to do all these things given to them in due time.

But in most cases, when once they have obtained this power, they find that it is not nearly so important; for by contrast to the reality of their being, they realize that the control of substance of a lesser dimension is not nearly so important as is the control of the factors of life within their own being and to rule themselves. Therefore, the power of the flame of freedom, which I am releasing this day to you as I am speaking, is to make you kings and priests unto God, as Melchizedek was of old, and to bring to you your immortal freedom.<sup>4</sup>

When I moved among the crowned heads of Europe and I beheld the expressions of utter boredom upon their faces at times, I noted that they paid special heed to the messages which I brought to them. They felt and they sensed the vibrancy of my life, but they did not feel the vibrancy of their own which was within them at the selfsame moment. They were not quickened, but I was. And therefore I say to you today: I am quickened, but are you? And I therefore say to you today that I bring you the gift of your own quickening, if you will accept it.

You must recognize that individuals must elect for themselves to be the chosen of God. We cannot do it for you. Even God, your Father, cannot do it for you; for he has already done it for you. He has created the master blueprint in which you are designed. And whose responsibility, I ask you, is it for the outpicturing of that? Who is the master workman? Your Holy Christ Self! But unless you submit to the Holy Christ Self and to the great God-design that is outworking through you, how in the name of heaven can it be wrought? It can be wrought only through the submission of the human to the divine mission of the God Self. This, then, is mastery in its fullness.

Why am I today dwelling upon this factor so strongly? One day, when you have taken hold upon this law as I have stated it and have recognized that there was something in your own determination and acceptance of my offer which accounted for your victory, you will then realize what it is that I have released to you today and why I have released it. But until then, beloved ones, I urge you not to pass by this quickening by some vain idea that this energy is merely released for the entertainment of one or more individuals. I tell you, this energy is released for the freedom of all mankind, for everyone upon the planetary body.

Now if today this room were to be expanded into a great amphitheater, if it would hold ten thousand people and ten thousand ascended masters were to enter that great amphitheater, every one of these ten thousand masters of light would wish for all mankind, including each one of you, the fullness of your freedom. And yet our wish, strong as it is, joined with the wish of God, would not be enough to bring it about until you yourself elect and determine conscientiously and consciously that you are going to accept your freedom by keeping your attention anchored upon your freedom.

You see, beloved ones, the moment that you resolve that you will do this forever, at that particular moment, you will take note, there is established in your consciousness a magnet. And every time that your attention wanders from the great God Self of your being, this mighty magnet of your perfection and freedom will return to say: "Come back to me! Come back to me! Come back to me! I AM your freedom!" And with that call, the response of your outer self will bring about a proper diversion of

---

<sup>4</sup>Pss. 110:4.

your attention and energies not to the outer, but to the inner.

As you turn your attention to the inner, you will find a certain mastery is coming into your being that you knew not before. And you will realize that the Christ-communion of the ages which has fired every ascended master's heart has been in the center of that white stone, in the center of that new name of being that is within every man.<sup>5</sup> You will recognize that the outer self, in a sense, must die; that the death of that outer self is indeed the putting-off of the body of man's own sins, so to speak, the inequities of man's wrong use of energy, and that in this process of the dying of the outer self (the old man with all of his corruptness and inequities),<sup>6</sup> man comes to a state where there is a very dim coal-spark of the sacred fire remaining within him which itself seems almost to be extinguished.

This is the obscure night of the soul, when mankind has at last succeeded in snuffing out his human interest and then has not yet developed his divine interest until he can extend into the spiritual world to perceive the glory of the spiritual world. And therefore the coal burns with great dimness upon the altar and all seems to be shadow surrounding the identity of that one. And in this almost abject and hopeless situation, he suffers the supreme temptation of his being - to forsake this tiny coal and return once again as Lot's wife to behold the burning Sodom of human desires and feelings and place his attention upon the myriad facets of outer creation.<sup>7</sup>

O precious ones, at that moment, I admonish you, when your victory is so close, do not fan the fires of outer-world desires, but fan the fires of your own God Self so that there breaks forth upon the altar of being the soft glowing, the suffused power of being glowing within your heart, expanding and expanding until at first it is like a tiny candle flame. It is not even visible, beloved ones! It is so tiny, so miniature! And yet it is real. Then gradually this tiny atom-spark of light begins its mighty power of Christ-expansion in the folds of man's being. "Expand, expand, expand!" calls the flame of freedom. And it begins to come from within the recesses - within, out; within, out; within, out - until it moves into the temple of being, gilding all with a touch of God's golden radiance.

The dawn that is breaking then is reality - the reality of forever and not the ephemeral outer self which must die. This is God's reality! And as time passes, it magnifies more and more, until there stands beside the human the Christ-man. When this occurs, once again the power of vision is obtained - the power of hearing, the power of knowing - but now in a different wise. No longer confined to the mere eyes of earth, man possesses the dual faculty of seeing outwardly and within. Man possesses the faculty of hearing outwardly and within. Man possesses the faculty of knowing outwardly and within.

The world then no longer seems to be real. The outer world takes on the quality of the unreal, for it is less than the perfection of the real. And man, perceiving the mirage upon the desert of life, knows that the oasis which he presently has is but a foretaste of the mighty Land of Promise which is yet to come. As Moses led the children of Israel across the desert and out of bondage to the Promised Land, so I urge you today to forsake the bondage of Egypt, the bondage of the outer self, the bondage of human creation and all that it implies, and set sail for the Promised Land upon the great ship of God's majesty.

Columbia, the gem of the ocean! The Promised Land is before thee, O each son of heaven! It speaks of divine majesty, of the one star and the many stars upon the field of honor blue. It speaks of the use of energy as God intends. The white purity, yea! And also the washing out and transmutation of the red dye of violence and hatred and its change into the golden radiance of the love of God flowing through the veins of man's being. O transformation, how wondrous thou art! O transformation, how glorious is thy power!

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 2:17.

<sup>6</sup>Eph. 4:22.

<sup>7</sup>Gen. 19:24-26.



The flame of freedom speaks - the flame of freedom within each human heart. The flame of freedom saith unto all: Come apart now and be a separate and chosen people, elect unto God<sup>8</sup> - men who have chosen their election well, who have determined to cast their lot in with the immortals. These are they who have set their teeth with determination, who have said:

I will never give up  
I will never turn back  
I will never submit  
I will bear the flame of freedom unto my victory  
I will bear this flame in honor  
I will sustain the glory of life within my nation  
I will sustain the glory of life within my being  
I will win my ascension  
I will forsake all idols and  
I will forsake the idol of my outer self  
I will have the glory of my immaculate divinely conceived  
Self manifesting within me  
I AM freedom and  
I AM determined to be freedom  
I AM the flame of freedom and  
I AM determined to bear it to all  
I AM God's freedom and he is indeed free  
I AM freed by his power and his power is supreme  
I AM fulfilling the purposes of God's kingdom

O precious ones, it is to this that I urge all to attain. It is to this that ye came into manifestation. All else is vanity and vexation of spirit.<sup>9</sup> All else must be swept away! It is a carnival of inequity. It must be replaced by a cornucopia of life's abundance. Know ye not that by the flame of freedom you obtain entrance to the fullness of life and that all universes part before the sword of your attention? Know ye not that this is the gate to mastery, the severing of the human veil, the cutting asunder of that which separates you from the holy place? Beloved ones, let not the abomination of desolation stand in the holy place where it ought not;<sup>10</sup> but let the mighty Ego of God stand within the temple of your immortal freedom, within your own beating heart.

I thank you; and as a friend of old to the earth, as the friend of kings and priests and men, including beggars of old, I stand now as the friend of the many. I was then the friend of the few. Today I am the friend of freedom to the earth! I bear no exceptions, but I leave that response to my hearers. Those who hear me, those who read my words and my instruction - let them determine for themselves the authenticity of my words. Let them determine for themselves whether or not they shall elect to have their own freedom. I have offered - and I shall continue to do so - the consecrated flame of freedom to the earth. No one can be denied this flame save those who deny themselves.

Thank you and good afternoon.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Saint Germain to the messenger Mark L. Prophet in Washington, D.C., on December 8, 1963.

---

<sup>8</sup>2 Cor. 6:17.

<sup>9</sup>Eccles. 1:14.

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 24:15; Dan. 9:27; 11:31; 12:11.

# Chapter 18

## Lanello - July 18, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 29 - Lanello - July 18, 1976

Lanello's Mother's Day Address May 9, 1976

The Welcoming of the Mother into the Temple of Your Heart

Part I

I AM in the heart of Mother in the day of the Mother's appearing, in the day of the Mother's confirmation of the wholeness of thy being. I AM where you are, everywhere in the consciousness of God. Let those who love me be where I AM; for I cannot come where you are, "for your thoughts are not my thoughts, saith the Lord."<sup>1</sup>

I cannot be where you have the unresolved manifestation of wanting to be that which you are not and of shunning your fiery destiny which you are. I cannot be where you exalt the lesser manifestations of self. I AM everywhere where you are in the consciousness of God - God as wholeness - and therefore I appear to you this day in my being androgynous, so that you might see the manifestation of Father-Mother God as the robe of purity, of righteousness, lined with the flame of the springtime that is the resurrection of love within you.

This love is truly the love of self, yet it is an unselfed love. This love is truly the love of the wholeness of being. It is a self-love and yet it includes all lesser manifestations of self. For the highest awareness of God within you must include the birds of the air, the flowers of springtime, elemental life, and all of the children of God in their bounding joy, leaping in the meadows and in the forests, rejoicing in the wave and in the sunlight.

I AM the consecration of the love of self as the delineation of the fires of self. How can the fires of self burn unless you tend them? In tending the fires of self, you tend the fires on the altar of every being of God in cosmos. We see the faces of avatars and saints. We see the gathering of the masters of East and West. They come to bring floral offerings to the Buddha and the Mother. They come to salute the light within each heart where the heart has been made the threshing floor, where the fire has been allowed to flow through the being to reconsecrate the temple to the Holy of Holies.

Do you remember in your travels abroad in South America, in Europe, and sometimes in the Far East, now and then you would come upon a church, a temple, or a mosque that was untended? How sad! How downcast you were as you went through these churches to see that the poor who had not the money to clean, to decorate, to keep the temple - how their impoverished consciousness would allow them to spend what pennies they had upon the desires of this world, upon the outer temple that is subject to corruption, upon the self that is as the grass that will pass away as surely as the day and the night.

---

<sup>1</sup>Isa. 55:8.

You have seen how all forms of evil have invaded even the polished temples of your own United States; and whereas there is an outer cleanliness, there is an inner corruption. And therefore the invasion of the temples consecrated with hands is a mark, is an object lesson that mankind have also failed to consecrate the temple made without hands - the sacred sanctuary of being where the flame of love is intended to burn upon the altar.

We who are of the ascended host walk through the sanctuary of man and woman and every living child and every soul. And we find many sanctuaries unkept, unclean, desecrated by the idolatry of self, the vampirism of psychic egos attempting to live off of other psychic egos. We peek in the door of these sanctuaries and we withdraw, for we are not welcome. We are in the time and space of the Buddha and the Mother, and yet we are not in the place that remains unconsecrated to love.

Therefore know, as I said, that I AM everywhere where you are, and yet you are not always where I AM. I abide in the Real Self; and if you have not acknowledged the Real Self, you have not begun the walk in my footsteps. I also cherish my own footsteps; for these steps are here and now in the very experiences and the life that you live on this very soil, in these very rooms.

One and all, you have walked where I have walked, where the walls have heard my voice as a physical voice. You have been where akasha shows the overcoming of the Christ within - within the one you call Lanello and within the one you call Mother. But is not our self a common self, a common denominator of your own God consciousness? Is not our victory your own? And if our victory be not your own, then is our victory in vain; then is our victory a selfish victory. For how can we be victorious except in the laying down of our life that you might overcome?

Hear then the resounding of my footsteps in these halls! Hear the reechoing as the walls put forth the soundless sound of my voice echoing from long hours and years of service in the flame! Hear these footsteps as your own! Hear that voice as your own! And know that my longing, the longing of my soul, is that we might be one in the flame, in the heart of the flame flower of the springtime that is born of our love.

Know that I AM the Keeper of the Flame of this temple. This is the Temple of the Resurrection Spiral. This is the retreat that God gave to us that we might go to the very within of our being to prove the law of self-mastery. Our retreat, both in the physical and the etheric octaves, is given to you that you might experience the oneness of love, the wholeness of love, that you might see the grand procession of life, of pilgrims marching in their robes whitened by self-sacrifice, each pilgrim carrying a candle.

See them come through the open door of our unity! See them coming through the open door of the retreat! See them marching through the open door of our heart! See them stepping into eternity as they enter the sanctuary of Mother and of Father. These are the twin flames that form the thought form of the heart. And the heart is a winged song! It is a bird that soars. It is the joy of union that spirals to the heart of the Great Central Sun.

See then these pilgrims as they come from north and south and east and west. And as you see the candles burning in this endless procession of those who have whitened their robes unto the fires of eternity, see that the candles that burn, the candles that glow, are the candles that are lit and burning within your very own temple, your very own chakras. Each chakra is a pilgrim. Each chakra is an open portal of unity.

And your own soul makes the trek through planes of God's consciousness. Spiraling through vortices of self-awareness line upon line, sphere upon sphere, your soul, the pilgrim bringing the light of God-unity, contacts the light of the chakra. And as the flame meets the flame, the twain are one. This indeed is the march of the angels, the archangels, the Elohim. This is the bridal march as the soul proceeds - each union the foundation of the subsequent union, each flow of fire, each leaping of the flame into the flame for a greater flame, each losing of the self, each extinguishing of the self the kindling of the birth of the Greater Self.

Let the pilgrim continue the way of that pilgrim! Let each one come to the knowledge and the wisdom and the understanding of the love of self. Let us draw together with the fire of the right hand the circle of that oneness. Will you take your hand and inscribe upon akasha before you the great circle of your life? Go over it again and again so that in your very fingertips you might feel this great oneness, this great wholeness, this movement of love becoming love, this movement of wholeness. And feel, as you trace the circle, how life becomes life in each of the increments of being.

There is no beginning and no ending to the circle of fire that is your identity in God; and yet in your sensitivity to the Holy Spirit, you can indeed define the energies of solar hierarchies. You can sense the light of Alpha and Omega becoming the great fire of our oneness as point by point the dots which make the circle of our oneness move as in transition through the law of transcendence - each dot a unit of cosmic consciousness, each dot necessary for the experiencing of the pilgrim that the pilgrim might put on and become the next dot, the next point of the law, the next flame.

O souls of God, O my soul within you, be runners in the race of life! This is no time to tarry in the way of self-preservation, for the lesser self is but the moth that is bound to be consumed in the fire. And therefore let the fire enfire the soul with immortality before the wings are singed or the wax is melted. The soul must fly; but in order to fly, the wings must be set. It cannot leap before it has tested the wings.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Lanello to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on May 9, 1976.



# Chapter 19

## Lanello - July 25, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 30 - Lanello - July 25, 1976

Lanello's Mother's Day Address May 9, 1976

The Welcoming of the Mother into the Temple of Your Heart

Part II

The wings are the pinions of virtue within you. Line by line, these virtues have been drawn as the feathers of angels. Let all men know by my very presence as I affirm God being that the angels who come to minister unto you make their way through cosmos on the great highways of being because they have the strength of virtue as the formation of their wings of light.

Where are you going without your wings? Where do you think you are going, O proud spirit? You affirm "I AM" and yet you have not yet put on the mantle of your I AM Presence. You have not yet put off the old man nor donned the new.<sup>2</sup> Where do you think you are going, running off to this or that mission for the Mother when you are not dressed? You are not fit to ride with the legions of Mercury, to run with the angels of the Mother! Go back and put on your wedding garment!<sup>3</sup> And this garment you must weave, you must sew virtue by virtue, line upon line.

Therefore, let it not be said that the chelas of the masters are the fools who rush in where angels fear to tread.<sup>4</sup> Let not the sounding of the footsteps of the sons and daughters of God be without the dread of the carnal mind! Let not your manifestation of will be mocked by the fallen ones who see through your mockery of reality! Be, therefore, not boastful, prideful, impetuous in your affirmation of being, but patient and humble and understanding of the requirements of the law.

After all, when we come to speak to you, you expect that we will be properly attired and properly accompanied by our angels and the hosts of the Lord. Indeed, we come with our garments. They are precipitated out of the light of our causal bodies. You say, aha, would it be so simple for us to don the garment of the Lord! But I must tell you that our precipitation of the garment of God's consciousness has been won over aeons of striving.

It is not something that has come to us automatically, and so your attainment will not come automatically. And therefore, you can cease and desist from your mechanization concepts, your robotlike application of the law and all of the tin and the tinsel with which you have adorned yourselves at inner levels. Better for you that you will stand naked before the Lord your God rather than come with the presumptuousness of the garments of the world!

We see through the garments. We know that you are naked and without the true and only garment

---

<sup>2</sup>Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-10.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 22:12.

<sup>4</sup>Alexander Pope, "Essay on Criticism," part 3, line 66.

that is the garment of virtue. Therefore, present yourselves not in the rags or in the false armor of the ego charging forth in this direction or that direction seeking conquests, when you must first kneel before the one who has the flame of the benediction for the knights who would go forth to conquer and to retrieve the Holy Grail.

You come to this retreat to be blessed by our flames. Look then at the portrayal of yourselves kneeling before the priest of the sacred fire that is at the entrance of the retreat, the gift of the first Mother of the Flame, Clara Louise. And understand that though you think you come to be initiated by the messengers and the masters, in actuality you come to be initiated by the high priest of your own Christ Self. And though you think you come to the Temple of the Resurrection Spiral, in actuality you come to clear your own temple, your own sanctuary of being, to prepare the great cathedral of your heart that you might welcome your own high priest, that you might kneel before the altar, that the flame might burn there, that you might receive the blessing and the benediction.

You cry out for initiation, yet where shall the high priest come? How will the high priest initiate you? The high priest will come only when the temple is cleared, when the “bats in the belfry,” as you say, are no longer allowed to reside there, for the darkness and the moisture have been dissipated by the great sun of your own God flame.

And now we see the doves of the Holy Spirit, and they come and they fly in the archways and through the windows! They are an adornment to the bell that will ring in the day when your temple is ready for the high priest to appear. Let all that is without be consecrated within! For I tell you, the day will come when the without will be dissolved; for by the law of cycles all Matter must be dissolved.

It is there only that you might find your way as the little children in the Montessori school find their way as they work with the objects and the forms and the geometric designs, translating through the secret-ray chakras of the hands and the heart all that is without to the within, as they employ these tools to discover the mighty cathedral of the heart, the great temple of the heart.

Therefore you must know that Matter is a prop whereby you must discover the Spirit within, the flame within, and out of the flame create the All-in-all. Then you will see how Matter is swallowed up in Spirit as the lesser piece of dough becomes surrounded by the greater piece of dough and all is kneaded together until the great loaf of the bread of life is formed. And so there is in reality no difference between Spirit and Matter except as consciousness defines it, refines it. And as long as you create and sustain the separation of planes, so long will you live outside the white-fire core of being.

Let the day of the Mother be the day of the welcoming of the Mother into the temple of your heart. Oh, you did not know that Mother would come to visit your temple! You must scurry and run and sweep and clean and air out the temple and run and put fresh flowers on the altar and light the candles! You have not time! Her footsteps are already on the steps of the cathedral. What will Mother find when she comes to the temple of your heart? A temple of neglect where she is not welcome? Or will she find the lilies, the forget-me-nots, the precious flowers? Will she find the children tending the flame? Will she find God - all of God - as the Spirit filling the temple?

I leave you to your own resources to prepare the room; for the Mother cannot wait. The Mother is overdue. The Mother must come into the temple to give birth to the Manchild of your heart.<sup>5</sup> You cannot turn back this Mother of the flame of your heart; for the hour is upon you and the birth of the Christed one. And so you see, whether the chamber of your heart remains a manger or the Temple of the Tabernacle of the Testimony, the Mother will come in.<sup>6</sup>

Let all who hear my words understand, as Portia has said, that preparation is nine-tenths of the victory. Let this day, then, be a day of consecration through preparation! Let each one consider

---

<sup>5</sup>Rev. 12:5.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 15:5.

what foul odors, what creations of the darkness he has allowed to remain in his temple. And let each one have the courage of the flame within the heart to see what is taking place within, to look at it with the stern eye of the all-seeing eye, to know reality and unreality, and to let that fire flow for the consuming of that darkness which is as an affront to the Mother and to her Manchild.

I AM Lanello, and I am sealing your heart with a cosmic cross of white fire. It is the sealing action of the law of your own being. It is a fiery cross that is formed out of your own heart's light. If the cross is not sufficient for your initiation in the crucifixion, do not blame Lanello. Do not blame the Mother. We have taken of your own externalized light and we have fashioned the best cross that we could design. If it is incomplete or weak or wanting, you will have to fill it in; for this is the responsibility of the motherhood of God and the fatherhood of God within you.

Sons and daughters of our heart, take your place! Be Alpha and Omega! Be all of God where you are!

### **The Messenger's Prayer**

From the fires of our heart, let the twin flames of Alpha and Omega be the sealing of the love of our beloved Lanello and our beloved Mother within us, around us, in and through us for the victory of the golden age, for the victory of freedom as the victory of the love of Saint Germain.

Beloved Saint Germain, let our love leap into your heart as the flowers and the adornment of the high priest within the cathedral of your being. Beloved Saint Germain, let our mission as one, as the body and the soul of God on earth, be the redemption of your love, be the fulfillment of your love, be the balance for all mankind's misuse of your precious love. Beloved Saint Germain, we do kneel at the great altar of your cathedral and we are blessed.

In the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Amen.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Lanello to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on May 9, 1976.





# Chapter 20

## The Divine Mother - August 1, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 31 - The Divine Mother - August 1, 1976

**“Mother Has Said It Is Not Real!”**

I come as the white flame of your desiring to be more of Life, to be aware of Life beyond this sphere. And when, by contact of desiring, you reach the bounds of the habitation of the Lord God, then he himself will propel your consciousness into the heart of the Divine Mother, who lives and moves in this plane, throughout this stratum of awareness, that you might define purpose, principle, precept, and power.

The reign of the universal Mother is inaugurated this year as the crown of life was placed on the head of one who bears the flame of Mother here on Terra.<sup>1</sup> Of course, precious ones, as Jesus the Christ inaugurated the era of the divine sonship whereby all mankind might become sons of God, daughters of God, so the purpose of the coming of the Mother flame into the Western Hemisphere is that ultimately each man and each woman might revere the body temple as Mother herself that provides the place, the temple, where Father might be worshiped.

To hallow Mater and each cell of life as the opportunity to raise the feminine ray and expand that identity - this is our purpose; this is our coming. For you see, America is that place prepared, that wilderness where the Divine Woman should appear and bring forth the Divine Manchild.<sup>2</sup> The time must come, then, that her people, a mighty people united in the flame of the Son, should rise to the awareness of the origin of the Son; for without the Mother there can be no Son. And so you see, Mother is just another aspect of the Godhead, of the I AM Presence, of the God consciousness.

What is the awareness of Mother? It is first of all the tenderness and the nearness of God whereby you perceive that you are loved in a vast universe and that you are not alone. The sense of aloneness is always dispelled by the Mother's footstep, the tender touch, the caress of the soul. The coming of the Mother proclaims the day of the return to the eternal Home, the Bourn of God. When you think of Mother, you think of Home; and without Mother there is no Home. Children of the light upon this continent and all people who walk here are yearning for Home, true Home. And some are wandering on the hillsides, desiring not to tether their consciousness to any place until they have found Mother, until they have found that Home.

The coming of the Mother is the coming of wisdom and wisdom's rod, which is the discipline of fire - that fire which cuts off the right hand if it offends her, which plucks out the right eye if it offends her.<sup>3</sup> The Mother will not tolerate disobedience in her children; for she knows that in a

---

<sup>1</sup>On January 1, 1974, the Goddess of Liberty placed the crown of the Divine Mother for the year 1974 upon the head of the Mother of the Flame.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 12:5-6.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 5:29-30.

state of disobedience, they are outside of the consciousness of God and will remain outside of that consciousness until they return to his law. Therefore, the Mother gives Wisdom's understanding of the law that all might come to the law through love and love through understanding.

The Mother is the crystal clarity that defines the Trinity, that portrays the Mother of Christ, the daughter of God, the Bride of the Holy Spirit, the sister of every pilgrim on the Path. The Mother is the listening ear that hears the thoughts, the trials, the worries of her children, that comforts all in the release of the Holy Spirit.

I come as from out of the Great Deep, from the shores of reality. And I behold how the waters of life flow freely as the essence of the Mother, as that energy in motion that is the abundance of God. I AM the fullness of Omega, of every form that proclaims the unity of Mother, and of all who have ever overcome through the flame of Mother. I AM the fire in the feminine ray.

I AM the activating principle of that chakra at the base of the spine that shall release in good time the fountain of purity, lilylike, gracing the temple of man. And the pure crystal fountain of that water that is in the temple complementing the focus of fire is the Mother in all of her movement, all of her joy and playfulness, playing hide-and-seek with her children as the drops of water flow to and fro. So the delight of a mother's eye is the love of her children and each footstep, each smile, each way that is won, whether by pain and suffering or by perseverance of the law.

You have heard it said that the Mother is maya. May I explain that you must be certain to understand the terminology before you accept concepts so profound. There are some who see maya as Mater. There are others who understand maya as illusion. Let us understand, then, that God sends forth the Mother into the plane of Mater as Mother, as Mater, to create that time-space continuum which is the forcefield whereby the Mother may teach her children.

At times in that veil of illusion, mankind are beset with gross densities and terrifying horrors. Shall we attribute all of this to the Mother? Only in the sense that mankind learn how to come to grips with reality by first learning how to come to grips with unreality. We cannot say that despair and despondency is Mother, but that Mother allows these conditions as a means whereby those who rebel against the will of the Father might return to him.

The dissolving of illusion is within the Mother's hand. But you must call! Call to Mother to dispel the doubt and the fear that the specters of the night portray and the horror and the shrieking of the astral realm. For you see, until you have made the call, the Mother does not know for sure that you actually realize that all of this is unreal. And so if you desire to have the curtain - the veil that is illusion - parted, call to the Divine Mother! Then you will see what the reality of maya is - not illusion, but Mother flame in all transcendent, crystal glow-ray, joy expressing, expanding life! And all of the prisms of the atom and of the cells and the molecules are for the refraction of the light of the Mother.

In this understanding, you will see how Mater is freed from those densities and perversions and errors. You will see before your eyes how your world, your body temple, becomes translucent, how the earth takes on pastel hues, and how the Garden of God returns. And that pristine paradise that is the return of the Mother flame to the center of the all-seeing eye can be the realization of Father-Mother God one in Spirit and in Mater, where there is no longer any necessity for illusion that man might have the freedom to learn free will.

Therefore, remember always that you have heard from the heart of the Divine Mother that all that appears is not real, that all that appears is a scenario for the evolution of the soul, and that at the moment you have awareness, enlightenment, all of that will dissolve, for it is law. And when it is dissolved, you will find standing before you the image of the Real Self, the Christed One; and you shall say: "O Mother, there am I! I see myself in the mirror of life as I really am! Behold, I AM the Son of God! Behold, I AM God incarnate!"

“Now we see through a glass, darkly.”<sup>4</sup> That is the vision through illusion. But then when you behold face to face, you see the image of God; and having seen that image, you must become that image. And then you find that the cradle of unreality has had its purpose - the testing of the mettle, the testing of the soul. Therefore I say, take courage! For it is a joyous challenge to face each specter, to slay that specter with the sword, the sword of the Cosmic Virgin.

I say then, take that sword as the gift from my hand this day which I place within your heart, each one. And realize that at any hour of the day or night when illusion moves across the face of reality as the clouds that hide the sun, you can draw that sword and say, “Mother has said it is not real!” And instantly the atoms that have coalesced as cloud and darkness will dissolve and you will stand once again face to face with reality.

Remember, children of my heart, that all of the demons and the fallen ones and the forces of decay and dissolution - all fear the footstep of the Mother. And when they hear the words “Mother has said it is not real!” they tremble and they recede into that native nothingness out of which they have fabricated a false identity to taunt the children of God. So you see, all that is God is real; all that is not of God is unreal.

I AM the God within you that identifies the real from the unreal, and I AM the sword within you that cleaves asunder the real from the unreal. I AM the eternal oneness of the resurrection flame raising you to the permanent identity in God in the permanent atom of being.

My love is with you as a golden-pink sphere until the hour of your victory in love.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by the Divine Mother to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on March 31, 1974.

---

<sup>4</sup>1 Cor. 13:12.



# Chapter 21

## Archangel Michael - August 8, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 32 - Archangel Michael - August 8, 1976

### **The Declaration of the Independence of the Divine Mother within You**

I AM Michael. Hail, legions of light! Hail, sons and daughters of flame! I AM the fulfillment of the sacred Word within you as the Logos coalesces in this hour to form the sword of that Word. I AM life flowing! I stand forth glowing with the flow of the white-fire core. I AM come for the freeing of the white chakra! Blaze forth the light within you! Blaze forth the light! Blaze forth the light of blue-ray energy from the heart of the sun! Blaze forth now, legions from out the Great Central Sun! Blaze the light forth!

I AM Michael. Hail, white-fire core! Hail, O Cosmic Mother flow! I AM one in thee; thou art in me. I AM the defender of the promised seed. Blaze forth! Hail, O fountain of purity! Flow and glow and know that I AM life bursting forth as the Tree of Life bearing twelve manner of fruits.<sup>1</sup> I AM the attainment of the crown of the Woman who comes clothed with the Sun.<sup>2</sup> Yea, I AM that woman; for I AM the devotee of Cosmic Virgin, and therefore I have become Mother as I mother in you the sacred life-force. Be sealed then! Be free! Be in the flame of white fire!

And now I say, come forth, O energies of sacred fire! Come forth within this forcefield, within this city, within Keepers of the Flame and sons and daughters of God! This is the hour of the raising-up of the momentum of devotion to the Mother flame locked within the core of cosmic beings as a spiral of light offered by priests and priestesses of ancient Lemuria.

Now then, let the unfoldment begin! Let the movement now begin! Let awareness of cosmic energy quiver within you! Let it be, O God! Be thyself in form, in formlessness! I AM THAT I AM! My legions stand forth in the flame. My legions give birth to cosmic consciousness. My legions raise the torch of blue flame, and my legions raise the sword of blue flame to cut mankind free and to free the white-fire core.

Now watch as mankind proceed on the road of discovery - discovering the splitting of the atom of self until the Christ reveals the inner matrix as the Ma-ray of the cross, the ray of the Son in manifestation. Blaze forth, O light! Burn through! And now the energies which I bear from my causal body are released into the heart of the earth to clear the way, to clear the channel within your bodies of the rising of the feminine principle. This is the declaration of the independence of the Divine Mother within you.

I say, no more shall that feminine aspect be the prisoner of any force or fallen one or the tyrants or the ego or the tyranny of the ego. No more! For those who affirm, "I AM THAT I AM, that Mother ray, that cosmic Mother flow," will have instantaneously that white light and that blue-fire

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 22:2.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 12:1.

protection. For I AM the champion of the Cosmic Virgin within you and within your body and consciousness. I AM the protection of that flow and the glowing white-hot of being becoming God. I AM the protection of the divine gnosis as the bursting forth of the feminine ray in the crown of life. So be the Buddha and know the adoration of the Cosmic Virgin!

This, then, is my release that comes from the altar of the Most High God - a dispensation of light to complement the service of Saint Germain that the feminine principle might be the inspiration and the aspiration for the realization of the supreme Spirit of Alpha on earth as Omega in you. O God, love and be love! O God, I kneel before thy light in these souls, in their flames, in thy presence, O God! This, then, is the realization of the Godhead in form.

Take then the scepter and the sword! Take then the banner of the Word! Take then the calling to be all that you are! And in passing the initiations of Christ and of Buddha, you will come to sit upon the throne of the Cosmic Virgin. I am standing by the throne of grace championing life, giving birth to life. And those who deny life - unto them will be denied eternal be-ness. Let them then give account this day before the Court of the Sacred Fire! Let them give accounting for their indulgence in mortality, in death, decay, and dying. Roll back all that darkness! Roll back that philosophy of the fallen ones!

I place my challenge and I thrust my sword into the ground. Let those who would challenge the Cosmic Virgin, the Mother flame, and the Manchild - let them first dare to take the sword of Michael! And let all who come to seize that sword be prepared for the currents of Alpha and Omega that will flow unto any man or any woman that dares to place his hand upon the sword of Michael without first bowing to the flame of Life within himself.

I fling my challenge into the world! I fling it into the carnal mind! I fling it unto the Fallen One! And I go forth to do battle with all those who would set their teeth against the cause of freedom. So mine is the mark of Christ. If they would have the mark of the beast, let them have it!<sup>3</sup> Let them have their day! For they shall be as chaff which the wind driveth away, that shall be burned in the day of the separation of the wheat and the tares.<sup>4</sup>

I say, then, choose this day whether to preserve mortality or immortality! This is the question: To be mortal or to be immortal. This is the eternal question. As you give answer, so you will seal your destiny and so you will have the reinforcement. Whatever your decision, it will be reinforced by those who have chosen likewise.

I say therefore, marvel not that those who have chosen the ways of death, of not-self, of nihilism, have a pseudoidentity reinforced for a time and times in the mists of maya. Be not dismayed when they have power in the kingdoms of this world; for did the Lord Christ not say, "But this is your hour, and the power of darkness"?<sup>5</sup> Therefore they have their day. And soon it is over and even the record is gone; for they are no more, for they are outside the awareness of life as eternal. And if you have not that affirmation and that awareness, you cannot be inheritors of immortal life.

Choose you this day, then, whom ye will serve<sup>6</sup> - whether life and the Prince of Life and the Prince of Immortality, the Prince of Heaven, or death and the prince of death and the prince of this world that is come to tempt the sons and daughters of God.<sup>7</sup> The sword of living truth is the way. I AM the way that sets you free!<sup>8</sup> I AM the cutting action!

Now I stand in and through this Mother to release now into the earth that forcefield, that momentum of the sacred fire, that is a burning of all energies pitted against the mission of that flame.

---

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 13:16-17.

<sup>4</sup>Pss. 1:4; Matt. 13:24-30; 36-43.

<sup>5</sup>Luke 22:53.

<sup>6</sup>Josh. 24:15.

<sup>7</sup>Acts 3:15; John 14:30.

<sup>8</sup>John 14:6; 8:32.

So let the burning of the sacred fire go forth! And let all those who identify with darkness, then, be burned in the trial by fire that does try every man's work of what sort it is.<sup>9</sup>

And now I name the name of those fallen ones, and that name is spoken on the inner planes by Lanello. Every name of every fallen one that is given in opposition to the victory of the Mother flame is spoken. And as these names are spoken, so the release of sacred fire by my word does go forth into the matrix for the dissolution of that opposition to life and to Mother ray. Roll back! Roll back! Roll back! Roll back all forces of the night! Roll back!

Therefore there is directed unto each one who has set forth the declaration of condemnation of the Divine Mother that sacred fire that will reduce that identity to a mere pittance of unreality - preserving the opportunity for choice to be or not to be, but taking from those who have not, those energies they have gained by ill-gotten gains and then used as an affront to the image of the Cosmic Virgin in heaven and on earth. So let it be! And so the tide, in a circle of white fire, goes forth from this focal point. It is the rippling of the foam of white fire as a cosmic sea; and it expands and it consumes in its wake all those who refuse to flow with cosmic purpose.

I AM the oneness of the flame within you! So let this be the declaration of your immortality in Christ, in Father-Mother God, in cloven tongues of fire.<sup>10</sup> I salute you in the name of Almighty God as I have brought to you this day from the altars of the Most High a flame of God-reality to ignite the torch, the fire, and the white chakra within you! Be, O sons and daughters of God - be, O be, the Mother and the Buddha! Claim the sacred rod! Claim the law! And show forth salvation unto all mankind!

I AM Michael. Hail, ye sons and daughters of fire! Hail, legions of the Great Central Sun! I have come! I have spoken! I AM, unto the eternal God, will in action! Peace!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Archangel Michael to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in San Diego, California, on March 2, 1975.

---

<sup>9</sup>1 Cor. 3:13

<sup>10</sup>Acts 2:3.





# Chapter 22

## El Morya - August 15, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 33 - El Morya - August 15, 1976

### You Are Myself

The winds of Darjeeling blow! The light from Darjeeling flows! And I AM come to thrust the rod of power, of flaming will, into the midst of this hallowed communion of souls gathered here on the shores of Mu to ensconce a Mother flame anew. I AM come as the chohan of the light of God's will. I come, then, with the fire of that will - not only to instill in you the desire to be the will of God, but to draw the atoms of consciousness of all mankind into the Mandala of the Cosmic Virgin.

Love of Mother is love to become a part of the body of God on earth. There are many who strive for that union. There are many who are fastidious and diligent in the application of the law, in the various disciplines accorded to humanity by the Solar Logos. Let all then come into the refinement of the Holy Ghost! Let them come into a new appreciation for the fire that flows within and the wind of the Holy Spirit that blows! Let them come to know that strength, that courage, and the law that will surely fulfill itself in man and in woman - that these come from diligence in spiritual things, from self-denial, from carving out the image of God to perfection within the soul.

I am calling my own! And I call to those who have not heard my voice. I send forth an energy! I send it into the community of the saints. Let them know that Morya has come - come to the West, come to give that blessing that can only draw the fibers of being into a tightness of a weave that is safe for the Divine Manchild;<sup>1</sup> for the swaddling garment must be prepared and the fibers of consciousness must be exact. Let there be no slack! Let there be no irregularities! But let that striving be daily to the task, line by line, of setting forth the law to all generations - the law of the written Word, the law of the spoken Word, but above all, the law of the Word in action!

You are the Word in action! You are myself, O chelas of the Most High God! You are the incarnation of the ascended hosts. When you are the body of God, you are that! You are the incarnation of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood when you speak the Word, when you live the Word, when you love the Word, when you open your hearts to the living presence of truth.

Declare the truth and watch how the truth will set you free!<sup>2</sup> Declare that truth and watch how the sword comes forth out of heaven - the sword of living truth polarizing to the right or to the left so that those who are uncommitted will either hate or love, be true or untrue, deny or affirm. But at least they will choose. And when they choose, then the karma of right action, of wrong action, will descend. And then mankind will learn the lesson in the way of the use of energy.

Therefore, we send forth the prophet and the messenger in every age. So the coming of that light

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 12:5.

<sup>2</sup>John 8:32

is a division; and it divides the darkness from the light, the day from the night. So comes the light of truth, and mankind fall to the right or to the left of being. And when they fail to receive the prophet in the name of the prophet, then they forgo the reward of the prophet,<sup>3</sup> which is the Christ consciousness within, which is the claim to reality, the contact with hierarchy, and the flow of worlds within worlds as a cosmos realizes itself within man, within woman, as God is born.

Understand, then, that when you deny one of these little ones, then that being cannot receive the One, the Christ; and therefore the Christ is denied and does deny that identity before the Father-Mother God.<sup>4</sup> Receive all mankind in the name of the Lord! Receive them, one and all! Do not fear to give the word of truth; for when you receive friend and foe alike in love, then you become the vortex of judgment, of the will descending, of light that implements the resurrection, the victory, the exposure, the binding of the fallen ones.

Do not fear to be the Lamb of God!<sup>5</sup> Do not fear to sacrifice the human consciousness! For each aspect of self that is sacrificed means that the fallen ones who embody that darkness are also judged, even as you have judged your own self and removed from yourself the substance of the wicked. How else can judgment be implemented except through the body of God upon earth - and justice and mercy and the attributes of the divine selfhood?

It must be because men and women have had the courage to stand for reality within the self. Failure to deny unreality is to allow the tarrying of unreality within the consciousness! Those who fear to challenge the specters of the past, of the former self with its former deeds - these are they who are lukewarm, who have not been polarized either to light or to darkness. And they are spewed out of the mouth of God!<sup>6</sup> And therefore they have their reward - the reward of not being.

At least the sinner appears on the screen of consciousness. At least there is an appearance that is there that can be saved, that can be turned, that can be transformed. And the sinner that confesses the sin is he who is ready to be relieved of that sin, who longs for the Holy Spirit, who waits on the Lord, who knows that he knows not that he is God. Therefore, let the godly and the sinners appear! Let them come into the light! Let them both be transformed! Let their self-righteousness go down! Let their self-deprecation go down! Let all sense of self go down in the living light of reality.

Those who have not the awareness of any self do not appear, then, in the distillations of the divine alchemy. I tell you, every self is a self that must be surrendered, that must be replaced with cosmic selfhood, cosmic awareness. Wherever you appear in the human spectrum of human goodness and human badness, forsake it all! Come into the flame and realize that that spectrum varies little against the backdrop of cosmic consciousness.

Let those who would glory, glory in the law of the Lord and not in the goodness of the human consciousness or in its badness. Take no pride in either state of human consciousness; for even the evil ones take pride in their evil deeds and they do boast. It is a boasting of a selfhood apart from God. And those who boast of their good works and give not God the glory are more deceived; for they think that they do good and know not that God is the only doer of good.

Understand, then, that in many cases the sinner has the greater opportunity of realizing God; for he sees his sin for what it is and the hopelessness and the impossibility of accomplishing anything outside of God. And therefore he forsakes totally an identity of separation, a selfhood that is not cast in the mold of the divine image. He forsakes all and enters into the One, oftentimes long before the righteous even come to the realization that their righteousness is of a human design, cast in a human mold, and that it does not meet the requirements of the right use of energy, of selflessness in God.

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 10:41.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 10:33.

<sup>5</sup>John 1:29.

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 3:16.

Hear ye who would know the will of the Father! Hear ye who would know the will of the Mother! It is not to be outside of God, but to be in God, all God! And it is to acknowledge the blessed mediator, the Christ, as the instrument of every perfect gift, every mercy, every divine blessing, and the solace of all grief. Come into alignment, I say! Be not found outside of the Presence of the living God!

For all shall come to naught, all shall be as clay in the hand of the Potter, and all accomplishment will be taken in that hand and placed into the giant roll. And so the Potter's wheel will turn and man and woman made in the image and likeness of God will be formed and reformed by his hand - and not by the hand of man, not by the hand of the lesser self, not by the striving of the human consciousness and all of its philosophies propounded as the challenge of Antichrist against the living presence of truth.

Forsake your idolatry! Forsake your sophistication! Forsake the temptation of the fallen ones to believe the lie of accomplishment outside of God and then to be damned by that lie.<sup>7</sup> For this is the justice of the law - the law that man has made, the law whereby man has bound himself to mortality by that law which he has made.

By that law he will be governed until he forsakes that law and accepts the law of the inner life and the inner being and the lightning and the thunder and the energies which come forth from the central sun. These are worth living for, being for, striving for - not for the accomplishment of the outer man. Therefore I say, beware, souls of light! Beware lest you be deceived by the machinations of that carnal mind that would rob you of the glorying of the soul in the glorying of the law!

Now to all Keepers of the Flame I say, look upon the world! Look out and see what you find there in this hour: the rising of the tide of darkness - and in that tide of darkness a stream flowing, a crystal lining, a stream that will not blend, that will not merge, that flows from the depths to the heights. In the ocean of God's love, in the ocean of the mass consciousness, in all of the layers and levels of awareness, in the great sea of being, there is darkness, there is light, there is qualification and misqualification.

There is world karma that is oncoming, that is increasing; and yet withal, the clear crystal waters of life flow<sup>8</sup> - flowing from mouths that speak the sacred Word, that will not be deterred from giving the invocations to the flame. And therefore, souls are nourished on every continent, in every way. They are contacted by the Christ within who releases that energy to win.

Look out and see, souls of light, how the fallen ones, many of whom have received their judgment in recent months, have left a forcefield, an energy spiral, a momentum that is antichrist, that is anti-will of God, that moves directly against the momentum released from the central sun of being for the fulfillment of the will of God in every soul. Look and see, then, how the apprentices of the Sorcerer are unleashing their impure stream into the body consciousness of the Mother and of the children of the Mother. See how the invocations consume that flow; and yet when the invocations cease, there is a continual buildup of the muddied stream as though it were never to cease.

I recommend that Keepers of the Flame give invocations to the Great Divine Director and the mighty Elohim to arrest the spirals of the Sorcerer and the apprentices of the Sorcerer, of those who have become the incarnation of the Liar and his lie. So then, in this manner the seed of the wicked will be bound and the fallen ones will be bound by your will, by your determination, by a solid flank of soldiers of light who will not be moved from the path of righteousness.

Understand that you are more than a mopping crew mopping the decks of the good ship of life. You must go to the core, you must see the source of that flow and you must stand with the angels of the Lord as they bind the wicked and as judgment comes and there is the separation of the tares

---

<sup>7</sup>2 Thess. 2:11-12.

<sup>8</sup>Rev. 22:1.

and the wheat.<sup>9</sup> Understand that the requirement, as you give your marathon of invocation, is to call for the cessation of those energy cores and energy spirals that have been sprung as that energy in disguise, as a Trojan horse, as that confrontation of the lightbearers.

So let us see the day of victory proclaimed by the free! Let it be a day when the children of the light perceive the consciousness behind the consciousness behind the consciousness of evil! Let them perceive the cause behind the effect, the core behind the periphery! Let them be wise in the generation of light and let them see through the generation of mammon!<sup>10</sup> Let them see through the ploys of the fallen ones! Let them demand the binding of that cause and core of the entire energy veil that would pollute the stream of the Mother.

I have come to encourage you. For your energies are doing great wonders on earth and in heaven, for your light goes forth as a clear crystal stream. And I AM come to give you that vision of the victory. For while you toil and you labor in the vineyard of the Lord, you do not always perceive how the Lord's hosts are hovering on high, acclaiming the victory and rescuing souls for the light of God that never fails. I say then, claim the victory! Acknowledge the victory! For this is the sure defense. It is the spirit of victory that must be maintained and the spirit of the will to do, to be, to love in action.

See how the numbers - though few - when cast in the wisdom of the Logos, can accomplish a victory for the many! And you will see then how the fires of light will leap across the sky. And those who walk in darkness, those who stand in darkness, will suddenly hear the explosion of light. They will hear the Word of the Lord. They will see the sky illumined as by the fireworks on the Fourth of July. And suddenly the heavens will be filled with light and mankind will recognize the I AM Presence as the source and the truth of the law that shall make them free. And they shall know the Lord "from the least of them unto the greatest."<sup>11</sup> And from heart to heart to heart the spark will leap because you have cared enough to keep on keeping on in those hours when the dense oppression and depression of a world force has come upon your spirit, your soul, your body and mind.

Take heart! I live in you! I AM the will to be and the courage to be within your heart! You are winning, souls of light! Let this message be imparted to all - that the light will surely vanquish the darkness! Therefore, be all light! Be all light and be joyous! I AM here! I AM the champion of the Mother and of the son and of the daughter! I AM the champion of all who love light! I AM the champion of the law! And I shall use the law to implement God-justice to all! I AM Morya of the first ray. I proclaim that ray as the winner, as the winning team, as the light that will vanquish all that is less than perfection within you. I stand! I AM free! Be free in the will of God!

Know me, O chelas! For I have not forsaken the flock of the good shepherd.<sup>12</sup> I stand with Jesus on the hillsides of the world. I stand with Saint Germain as he surveys the armies of the Lord, and those armies are camped about for the protection of the light. Therefore, fear not! But invoke, invoke, invoke! And know that I AM come in answer to your call. I AM God-victory to all. Try me! Challenge me! Prove me! And I will show you the wonders of devotion to the will, to the love, to the wisdom of God.

Go in peace. I AM with you always, even with the Christ, unto the end of the age and of the cycles of the transmutation of time and space.<sup>13</sup>

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by El Morya to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on June 1, 1975.

---

<sup>9</sup>Matt. 13:24-30; 36-43.

<sup>10</sup>Luke 16:8.

<sup>11</sup>Jer. 31:34.

<sup>12</sup>John 10:11.

<sup>13</sup>Matt. 28:20.

# Chapter 23

## Kuan Yin - August 22, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 34 - Kuan Yin - August 22, 1976

### Claim Your Real Image This Day!

I come to light the lamp of consciousness. I take the fire of my heart and I touch it to the wick of your own mind and soul. I come to quicken, that your light might be a lighthouse on the summit of life that all who are adrift at sea might see that light and recognize the light as the light of far-off worlds, the light to guide the ancient mariner to the shore of reality. I come to quicken mankind in mercy's love. I come to impart that mercy that enables each one to understand, first of all, the need for mercy.

Why do mankind require mercy? It is because they have departed from the way of their own inner reality and they know it not. By their stubbornness, by their perverseness and hardness of heart, by spiritual blindness, they know not that they are out of the way and that they therefore require mercy. And therefore they do not pray, "Forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors."<sup>1</sup> For they have not yet humbled themselves to bend the knee to acknowledge the Christ and to say to themselves: "Lo, there is Christ! Here am I. And there is a distance to be traversed before I am Christ here."

Precious ones, this is the dilemma before the Lords of Karma and before the angels of mercy, who go about crisscrossing the planetary body in the marts of the world carrying the incense of mercy and finding that mankind do not respond to the fragrance of mercy. And therefore, where there ought to be grace and compassion, understanding for one another, there is cruelty; there is disregard.

The concept "I'm all right, Jack" - that is the way of those who consider that if they are comfortable and they are getting on and they are all right, let the rest of the world take care of themselves. And so by the failure to integrate molecules of selfhood for the victory, mankind will suffer a collective defeat - collective only as the total of one and one and one - all those who consider that they may be islands of selfhood without that flow and that interchange from heart to heart of love fires, cohesive energies that seal the creation in the heart of God.

I come bearing the Mother flame of mercy. I come in the motherhood of God. And I come representing not only the Lords of Karma, but also feminine beings who have ascended to the plane of God consciousness, who join me in the octaves of ascended master reality to project now to mankind the true image of selfhood, the image of God out of which you were made in the beginning, when the soul was given birth from out the white-fire core of the I AM Presence.

Now I say: Sunder unreality! And in the name of the living God, shatter the forcefields of all forces and momentums that would deprive the heart flame of its own innate knowing, that would deprive

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 6:12.

the soul of the awareness of that flame! Release now into the fires all that these lifestreams will release by their free will into the flame as the surrender of the heart of all hardness, all condemnation, all resistance to the flow of perfection!

I AM perfection's glow, and the glow that I bring is the star of mercy. Now blazing in the firmament of consciousness, that star becomes the focal point for a vortex of light that is incoming from on high.

We bypass the effluvia! We bypass those individuals whose rebellion makes them unfit to carry the flame of the law of cosmos. We will not wait for the entire astral effluvia to be transmuted to penetrate and to activate the souls of mankind. Therefore, we release a shaft of energy contacting each heart of light, each heart with a commitment made in love this day to serve the will of God, come what may.

That shaft of light is like a straw from our retreat to your heart; and we release through that straw translucent pearls of mercy descending now as those cups of energy - electrodes of light descending to your heart, focusing there below within the heart the star that is here above in our retreat. And that fiery star is as the fire infolding itself,<sup>2</sup> drawing unto all mankind who will receive it the energies of mercy that are for balance, for the transmutation of karma, for the fulfillment of the cycles of dharma - mercy, then, for the preservation of a sane mind and body, for sanity, for health.

For in the hours of testing and in the time of tribulation, so there come forth those fallen ones who would deprive mankind of the victory by the projection of discarnates of insanity and even microbes of insanity carried by the carriers of all forms of disease. And so you see, the theory of microbes is a theory that must be translated to astral planes; for diseases are carried by discarnate entities. And although scientists will trace the carrier to physical causes and effects, I assure you that if it were not for the flow of astral energies between lifestreams through sympathy as well as through the discarnates, the plagues of old and the diseases that are carried this day would not have their deadly effect upon mankind.

Therefore I say, beware then, in the last days, of the germ warfare that is carried on not only by the powers and the nations of the earth, but by the fallen ones themselves. And put on the whole armor of God<sup>3</sup> that consists not only of the energies of Archangel Michael, but of the flow of mercy that washes away and purifies the substance of imperfection, of human consciousness. Be sealed, then, in mercy, and let the fire flow forth within you for the preservation of the points of the mind, for the preservation of the geometry of the soul, that you might keep the flame and not be taken from the mark of that high calling which is your own in Christ Jesus.<sup>4</sup>

Be still, and know that I AM God.<sup>5</sup> Cease, then, your analysis of the hows and the wherefores of the dictation; but commune with your own God, who is the All-in-all within you. Commune not with those discarnates who also are able to release certain vibrations that you feel in meditation, attempting to convince you that you have contacted God. There are vibrations and there are vibrations. Therefore, let all who would know the truth come into the inner tabernacle of being and commune there with fire.

Be not deceived! Be not mocked! For your only true contact with life is the mediator of perfection within your own heart, your own Christ consciousness. Be not drawn into those forcefields of lesser beings on the lower order of the astral plane who impersonate the ascended masters, who whisper, "Lo, here!" and "Lo, there!"<sup>6</sup> For as Christ said, "The kingdom of God is within you."<sup>7</sup> So God in all of his fire is the energy within you that is the answer to every question, every problem, and is the

---

<sup>2</sup>Ezek. 1:4.

<sup>3</sup>Eph. 6:11.

<sup>4</sup>Phil. 3:14.

<sup>5</sup>Pss. 46:10.

<sup>6</sup>Matt. 24:23.

<sup>7</sup>Luke 17:21.

unfoldment of your divine plan.

Your contact with me is reinforced by this messenger. But the messenger is not here to replace your Christ consciousness, but to show you the path of the unfolding of the bud of consciousness that you might discern those spirits and try the spirits, as John said, to see whether they are of God.<sup>8</sup> Just as there are dangers to the economy of the nations, to the governments of the nations, so there are dangers in this hour to disciples on the Path. For there are many deceivers, and the Archdeceiver of mankind would draw into the levels of the astral and the psychic those chelas who are truly called of God to be a witness unto the fire of Christ within them. So the ascended masters come forth to reinforce reality!

I say to each and every one of you, consider that the first and foremost plot against your ascension, against your light and your victory, is the plot to distort the divine image within you - the plot to have you replace the synthetic self for the Real Self and then to have you rely upon the distillations of the carnal mind for your decisions. Understand that the inner reality of each one is like unto the child. When you see the soul looking through the eyes of the child, you know you have glimpsed God and his reality.

I come to infuse, to “re-fuse” you with the awareness of who you really are, so that you can make those important decisions in your life which are pending, which must be made if you are to move on with the cycles of your perfectionment. Decisions must be based upon the reality of life within you and not upon the temptations of the world, upon the astrology of the world, upon the forces moving back and forth, pounding against the shores of being, seeking to wear away your commitment to truth.

Mercy is the handmaid of truth! Mercy is the fire that dissolves the dross and the oxidation that hides the pure reality, the dazzling sun, the crystal rock of perfection within you. So then I say: In the name of the Christ, let truth come forth in each heart as I this day place the sphere of my causal body, with that of the Great Divine Director,<sup>9</sup> at the disposal of those who give invocations for mercy’s flame! So let the energies of mercy be released in proportion as they are invoked - as a wedge of light and as a wedge of opportunity for all who look to God and make the call and utter the prayer “Have mercy on us, O God! Have mercy on us, O God!”

How many mothers, how many fathers utter that prayer in the midst of tribulation! And when it is uttered, an angel of mercy does come forth from the heart of Kuan Yin, from the heart of the flame at Peking. So mercy is a name; and when it is spoken, that flame springs forth as a violet on the etheric plane extended from the heart of the angel to the heart of a soul. And hope is conveyed! And mercy is hope! And therefore, those who are depressed and oppressed and those who feel the weight of karma and planetary karma - they receive the infusion of mercy, the light of mercy whereby reality is kindled anew and they can respond once again to an image that is lost.

The lost image - this is the cause of depression. And mankind know not the cause of their depressions or their repressions of the light of the God within. It is because the fallen ones have taken away the memory of the original image. I say: In the name of the living God, in the name of the Christ, claim your Real Image this day! If you do not claim it, you will not keep it; for in this octave, the law of mastery, the law of attainment, comes forth as the fiat of your own Christ Self “Hold fast what thou hast received!”<sup>10</sup>

What God has given unto your care and your keeping, that you must claim, that you must affirm. For hourly and momentarily, the fallen ones are affirming the opposite. They assert your unreality. They affirm your not-self. They affirm failure. I say, counteract those decrees of the night! They

---

<sup>8</sup>1 John 4:1.

<sup>9</sup>See “A Report from the Lords of Karma” given by the Great Divine Director to Keepers of the Flame on February 2, 1975.

<sup>10</sup>Rev. 3:11.



have no power! This is the law of mastery - that you affirm the all-power of God, that you release that light and that energy, that you set the forcefield and the boundaries of the law of your being, that you live unto that law according to the dictates of your own conscience and you sit under your own vine and fig tree, answerable only unto your God and unto your Christ.<sup>11</sup>

On behalf of the Lords of Karma, I say to every soul here and to all who will hear my words: Answer well! Answer to your own Christ Self. Give answer this day to your own God! But in your answering, I say, look squarely into the face of reality. Look upon the divine image and give answer; for the Lord requires it this day. This day is the day of judgment! This day is the day of salvation!<sup>12</sup> This day is the day of opportunity! So in the eternal Now, you will find as cycles supersede cycles, there come those moments that are for the judging of a certain portion of life, of attainment.

In the name of Almighty God, I send forth love for the surrender and for the release into the fires of being of all that would hinder thee from making the right decision. I AM the champion of the right of the light to live within you. In the flame of mercy, we are one!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Kwan Yin to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on February 9, 1975.

---

<sup>11</sup>Mic. 4:4.

<sup>12</sup>2 Cor. 6:2.

# Chapter 24

## Archangel Chamuel - August 29, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 35 - Archangel Chamuel - August 29, 1976

### A Cross of the Karma of Love

Hail, flames of the Adorable One! Hail, flames of victory! Hail, flames of the Adorable One! Let light blaze forth! Let light consume the errors of the past! Take off thy shoes from thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. So came the word of the law and of life unto the prophet.<sup>1</sup> So comes the word of the flame.

Hail, thou Adorable One in the heart of the Great Central Sun! Hail, flaming ones coming forth from the altars of the Most High God! Therefore come! Come on rays of light! Come to the center of the flame! Come to this place to consecrate the Sun behind the sun in each heart longing to be free, determining to be free, moving to the center of the I AM Presence only for one - for the victory of love.

Because you love, you are here. Because you have heard the call of Love, you are here. And the song of the birds and the rain kissing each leaf as the shower of the Holy Spirit remind all of nature that the flame of love descends each hour over the crystal cord reaffirming life, consecrating life, and delivering the mandate of the spoken and the unspoken Word.

I AM the emissary of the Most High. Where love is, there is the union and the communion of the flame. And in the communion of the flame is wholeness, and in wholeness is the One. In wholeness is the judgment of all that which refuses to be whole. I speak to you of the rebellious generation. Those who do not find themselves in the tabernacle of the Most High God, in the chamber of the heart of love, must have made at some point in time and space a conscious, willful rebellion against love, pure love that is Almighty God.

What is love? Love. The letters thereof comprise another abbreviation, and that consists of a word from the tongues of angels and from the tongue that is spoken by the angels of my band. Love, then, [is] the abbreviation for the words that you have not heard with mortal ear. So sacred are these words as the key to the Almighty One that they remain unspoken until the hour of the return to the heart of Eden.

And so I say, let not the rebellious ones evoke from you pity! For they have enough self-pity! Let them not tell you that their plight came upon them as the stones and the rocks falling from the mountains.<sup>2</sup> I tell you, by conscious willing, their rejection of love was manifest aeons ago; and that rebellion that stands is a defense of an ego that is not, that has not even a quasi existence. It is the ego that appears to be but is not. It is a reed in the wind; it has no substance, no backing. But for a moment it is there, and in the twinkling of the eye of God, it is not.

---

<sup>1</sup>Exod. 3:5.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 6:16.

I say, let the Divine Ego of the Cosmic Christ appear for judgment's sake! For only in the judgment are the rebellious ones called to give accounting at the altar of the Most High God, the threefold flame within their hearts. So then, let them come! For they have stayed the action of the law; they have stayed the action of the judgment. They have dallied; they have tarried; they have refused to make the decision. Therefore the law will hold them in derision.

Understand that there is a judgment seat, that indeed Almighty God occupies that seat and mankind cannot forever hide behind the shroud of the mourning garb. Let them know then that love is the judgment! For judgment I AM come to release that love which always brings to mankind, by love, the fullness of mortal sowings.

Now you have wondered why I have not come more frequently into your midst. For the sake of love I have remained in higher octaves until you had even the last opportunity to make the choice of service to the law of life. And now in the spiral of love as the wind of the Holy Spirit, know then that even the atoms and electrons which you have drawn to the sun of your heart to form the being called man and woman created in the likeness of God - even these are judged this day. For judgment is alignment! It is the holding of the rod, the measuring rod of the Lord, against the spine of being. Let us see what the measure of a man is! What is the measure of man? Let us see how being is in or out of alignment with the being of God! Let us see where consciousness is!

So let all receive the reward of love! As you have sent forth love, so love returns in the sign of a mighty pink cross in this focus. And I consecrate that cross and beloved Nada also consecrates that cross, adorning it now with the pink-flame roses of her heart. And Heros and Amora and Charity and cosmic beings of love who have withheld their names until a higher consciousness should appear - these come forth to return, erg by erg, the energies of love you have sent forth in your hearts, in your thoughts and feelings, returning love even for every maligning of your soul and being. And that love is multiplied by the sign of Lord Maitreya.

Therefore the pink cross is composed of exactly - by cosmic mathematics - exactly the momentum of love that has gone forth from this place since the moment of its consecration - love from the hearts of devotees, love from the hearts of the messengers, love from the hearts of all the masters that has been released in the power of the spoken and the written Word. All is returned, then, multiplied by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand.

You might say the Motherhouse is graced with a karmic cross, a cross of the karma of love, the cause and effect of love, the good karma. And its strength shall be as your love; and as your love and compassion increase for all souls upon the planetary body, so that love will be returned to reinforce, to increase, to expand that cross until it can be seen across the face of the whole earth as the sign of the victory of love.

Now let it be known that love is the judgment, that love is the drawing of being into the great Home of the AUM and the I AM THAT I AM, into the love of the Father-Mother God. Without the judgment you cannot enter in. Without the judgment those who have sinned against the law cannot know their sin or begin the return to sinlessness. Judgment, then, is a great boon of the hour; for always there is the sweet essence after the rain of judgment - a fragrance and floral offering of the angels who follow with opportunity and mercy and justice.

So is the judgment come; so is love released. So will it be, portion by portion, in answer to the call of the Mother that individuals shall bear the burden of their karma individually, that this land might be spared for the homing and the magnetization of the God flame, that souls of light might also receive the reward of illumination by their light and souls of darkness might know the penalty of engaging in darkness and see the cross of love and come home to the altar and submit their wares - the wares of the human consciousness and the carnal mind that are only the display of the poverty of mortality incarnate.

Let it be, then, that by the sign of the cross, all mankind are healed in the victory of love. This is

the way of the flame imparted to you in your initiation into the Church Universal and Triumphant. This is the flame we establish here for the victory of the cross. And when all who are destined to come through these doors have come and all have received the teaching that is ordained, then you will hear the finale of the meditation of the Lord Christ "It Is Finished"<sup>3</sup> and another spiral of victory of love will ascend into the heart of Alpha and Omega, a testimony of the life universal and triumphant.

I AM forevermore Chamuel in the heart of love! As long as your heart is filled with love, I dwell in your heart. And you can visualize me there - angel of pink fire ministering unto the souls of mankind from the altar of your heart. I came in love; I go in love. This is the victory of the age!

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Archangel Chamuel to the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on August 18, 1975.

---

<sup>3</sup>See Jesus' Vigil of the Hour "Watch with Me," pp. 13-15.



# Chapter 25

## Lanello - September 5, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 36 - Lanello - September 5, 1976

### **Hear the Word of Love as Initiation!**

I came to be with you today in the whiteness of the flame which I have consecrated as the petals of a rose - pink and delicate and fragrant, that you might feel the essence of home, that by the fragrance of our love you might be drawn into the greater love of the I AM Presence, that you might be drawn into the center of the flame that is the all-consuming love of the Holy Spirit. I would woo you with love, with the love of God for your soul, with the love of the great Brotherhood for humanity.

I come as a spokesman for the Brotherhood of Light, and I come to call you in the service of that light to be one with our bands of devotees and bands of angels and legions of light from far-off worlds and ascended masters who are very real and very practical and very down-to-earth. How so a heavenly being down-to-earth? We have also willed with Saint Thérèse to spend all of our heaven on earth working the will of God.

We come to earth and we speak simply, directly, unexpectedly. We speak where there is a need, and we are silent that the soul might come to its own and from the beatings of the world regain composure and balance and find surcease from all turmoil in the fire of the Holy Spirit. We know the way of overcoming and we see the dragons that you do not. We see how they breathe down the neck of the devotee, waiting for the moment to pounce - the unexpected moment, the moment of unawareness, of being off guard.

We watch also how tender souls, as shoots of green coming to the fore in springtime, are trodden upon by the carnal mind, by the false teachings. And we come, but we must speak through emissaries; for this is the Word that is not heard in the physical plane. And thus the attunement of souls to the inner planes must occur before our voice is heard directly. Therefore we look to you. We look to our messenger, but one messenger is only one. We look to disciples and devotees to be instruments for the teaching - not for the ex cathedra which we speak from the platform, but for the conveying of that Word, stepping it down as you would prepare food for a babe.

So, disciples of the Brotherhood, speak the word of truth where you are! Quote the quotable quotes of the masters! Let the Word be heard! And where it is heard, I AM there. I AM in the flaming Presence and I AM also breathing in and through you to work a work of the ages. I come with a love that some would scarcely recognize; for where love must contact the rebellious spirits, that love is fierce. It intensifies as a laser beam, as a ruby ray. It intensifies, and its shattering action is not interpreted as love in the plane of consciousness that is in the process of transmutation.

Hear the word of love, then, as stark reality, as living truth! Hear the word of love as initiation! As you come to that place on the nine o'clock line for the stripping of the garments, this is the testing of the fire of the Holy Spirit. When you stand on that line and you desire to ensoul reality, then be

willing to have all unreality stripped from you! And do not expect that the Holy Spirit will come gently; for the Spirit knows that the stripping of that unwanted bark must be done swiftly for it to be painless; for it is the prolongation of the initiation which is costly.

The Lord God does not prolong initiation. It is man who by free will elects to postpone that day of salvation, that day of self-elevation. And I say to you: Only you can elevate the self, for only you can surrender! Angels may woo your hearts and the words may gently flow and the teaching is there. All of this is the cradle formed by the carpenter of Nazareth - that carpenter that builds a cradle for the newborn child - the cradle that is the company of the saints, the body of God, the place of worship, the place of service.

All of these parts, all of these components, are for the moment when the Christed one is released of the shroud of the carnal mind by conscious, willing surrender. And unless the surrender be given, all of the ministration of the angels, all of the tending of the fires of a mother's love cannot transform; for this is law. And therefore the rebellious ones - they fold their arms; they refuse to be a part of the flow of hierarchy.

The heart is the open door of hierarchy, and I AM the open door which no man can shut. I open the door for chelas. I open the door for the family who are a part of the inner circle of my band. And every master has a band of disciples, of devotees. So lovingly, so tenderly does the master minister unto his band! The master sends his angels to care for each one as though they were the newborn babe. See how this circle of our love includes many. Even as there are other sheep not of this fold of whom the Lord spoke, so there are those who are tied to you and to me and to our flame of love who will be drawn because you refuse to give way to darkness, but hold that torch of love and keep it burning and keep using that torch to clear the mists from the souls with whom you come in contact.

Let us clear then one another this day! Let our love be for the dissolving of all that is less than perfection, all that keeps out souls of light as that wall which must be torn down as the walls of Jericho. Let the shout ring forth as the priests and priestesses go around that wall the seven times and the seven times seven! Let it be for the release of the fiat of the Word! And let the Word come forth! And let it be the calling of the AUM for souls to come home.

Indeed, as the days are the cycles and the cycles of opportunity, so these are the last days for many. For sons of God and sons of Belial, this is a time when that which has been sown must be reaped. And you query and you question and you wonder why. Why do these things, these plagues of darkness, come upon us when we have the light and the truth of the Christed ones? The answer must be, It is for the testing and the sharpening of the teeth of the devotee and the flexing of the muscles.

If ever there was a circumstance calculated to raise up a soul of light, it is the challenge of the presence of the fallen ones. Let them challenge if they will! Challenge them back! So see how you will instill the light in a planetary body. Let them come; for day by day the self-proclaimed enemies become the teachers - teachers of aikido and spiritual karate as you learn to wield cosmic forces in self-defense, in defense of that Mother flame rising, rising, rising - causing cataclysm here and there until the very worlds of the chelas do shake, wondering, wondering what it is!

It is not all darkness, precious hearts. It is the rising of the flame that will not be stopped, the rising of the fountain of living fire. And as that flame rises from the depth of the Motherland, so the Mother flame within you all rises. And there is a reaction as never has been seen before as the carnal mind retaliates, thrashing and lashing against that Mother flame. For it is frightened; it is frightened in the presence of the white light.

So then, let fear be dissolved! For it has no power. Let death be dissolved! It has no power; for the Christed One, Jesus the Lord, overcame death and fear and doubt and darkness. Let that wetness be dissolved! Let it be consumed in the warmth of the noonday sun that is your own I AM Presence at the zenith of your life. And what can influence or overpower you when the sun shining

in his strength is upon you, releasing the light that is able to dissolve all plagues of the consciousness of mortality?

See, then, that you are alert and watchful and on guard! For there are many records on this coast that must be taken into the flame by hearts willing to give the invocation, and these are the records of rebellion and of the fall of Lemuria. And their cycle has come full; and there is a rising on the astral of those energies as the astral plane itself fairly bursts with substance that must go into the flame, else inundate many souls who have light and promise if given opportunity.

I charge you to challenge that forcefield of Antichrist, to challenge every momentum of the rebellious ones in their attempt to put down the rising of the Mother flame within you! It is the rising of the kundalini! It is the fire of your chakras! It is the energy within you! And it is a magnet of the central sun that is the light to draw this Terra, this home, into the ascension.

We have not given up this ship! We have not forsaken Terra - and you have not either. But I tell you, were you to glimpse the cross section of the planes of consciousness of Mater, you would see how that darkness, even in these months of summer, has intensified to challenge the release of light of the Divine Mother, of the ascended masters at our Summit University as the golden light of illumination to all.

Those who keep the flame on the West Coast, the flame of the Holy Spirit: Summon then the hierarchy of light! Be not overcome with evil, but overcome evil with good! So let it be. This day is another day of living, of serving to fight the good fight for the Lord of hosts. So let each day that dawns be for the victory!

I am standing with those who stand in the hour of decision. I stand to reinforce right decision, right action, right defense of the Mother flame! I AM Lanello! I AM as real and more real than I ever was when I was with you! Feel my presence hour by hour! Hear me whistling in the night and hear the strumming of the minstrels across the world - the "Greensleeves." Hear them calling: "Come, come, come to the place, to the land of the sun! Come, come, come to the home of the Mother and the One - the One of light, the One of consciousness, the One - your own I AM Presence. Come, come, come to the home of light!"

Now let our flame be for the consuming of all confusion and chaos, all that would hinder the functioning of the mind of Christ within you. I give you the dispensation of my love to quicken your heart as the open door for humanity and to consume certain energies and substance in your auras that ought not to be, that is there as the coal dust that settles. So let it be consumed now! And feel the newness of our vow, feel the oneness of our love, and know that I am with you.

I champion the cause of light within you! I love you! And I hold you in my arms, each one, that you might know the nearness of heaven, the nearness of the Brotherhood, and feel yourselves not alone, not separated one from the other, but all a part of the one flame of the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. I am in your midst! The joy, the laughter, the promise, the holiness, the somberness, and the sternness - all of these we have shared. All of these we shall share again.

So let us be together that indomitable force for world good! Let us be the rolling stone. Let us be that giant snowball coming down the mountain of Morya, releasing the fires, the sacred fires of Darjeeling. Let us be immovable! Let us be an avalanche of light! United we stand: divided we fall. There is no division! I will not acknowledge it; for I AM in you, one and all, and I AM one - Lanello!

I shall come again; and in this hour of your own sun shining, I bid you adieu.





# Chapter 26

## John the Beloved - September 12, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 37 - John the Beloved - September 12, 1976

### The Foundation of the New Jerusalem

And I, John, beheld a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away.<sup>1</sup> I stand upon the mount of attainment and I behold there the glory of the transfiguration, the glory of the law of love fulfilled in the Master Presence. I stand upon the mount of your own being. I stand level with your own I AM Presence and I behold the glory of the new day. I see how God will cycle, line by line, the geometry of the City Foursquare<sup>2</sup> from your own I AM Presence into manifestation as the base of the pyramid of life.

I come in the fullness of love, a love which he passed to me as I kept the flame of the Holy Spirit and of the Comforter that should come among the disciples.<sup>3</sup> And as we beheld him make that final walk to Bethany's hill, our hearts throbbed with a great cosmic pulse, with a nearness of the I AM Presence ready to receive the Son of God as when the dove of the Spirit descended in the hour of the baptism and in the hour of the transfiguration and the voice of God was heard, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I AM well pleased."<sup>4</sup>

So we who communed in love also heard the call to Home, the eternal homing that echoes from the heart of the I AM Presence as the soul prepares to enter the spiral of the new birth even as it descended in the birth canal to be born again in the heart of Matter. So the new birth at the hour of the ascension is a moment of glory for all who watch and wait for the reappearing of the Christ and his descent out of the fiery core of being. Therefore, the Lord God does preserve the coming and the going of the manifestation of God.

Those two men in white apparel who announced the return of Jesus the Christ in the same manner as we had seen him go,<sup>5</sup> were ascended masters who came also to tutor us in the way of the ascension, to tell us of a future yet unborn, to tell us of a life to be lived triumphantly in another two-thousand-year cycle. And these witnesses of Almighty God tarried with the disciples, extending the Comforter and the flame; and they spoke of the age of Pisces and the travail of mankind aborning in the womb of the Divine Mother and that period of preparation following the conceptualization of the Christ in Jesus.

Conceived then he him. Our God conceived the Christ as the Real Image of every child that should be born of the Divine Mother; and therefore as the two thousand years have rolled, so comes the Cosmic Virgin as the Woman crowned with the Sun and the moon under her feet, clothed with

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 21:1.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 21:16.

<sup>3</sup>John 14:16.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 3:16-17; 17:5.

<sup>5</sup>Acts 1:10-11.

that sun in all of righteousness and splendor and crowned with the crown of twelve stars.<sup>6</sup> So comes the Divine Mother welcomed by mankind, for mankind yearn for the touch of the motherhood of God. And thus Christed ones come forth in this the hour of the birth of all who have been receiving identity in the womb of time and space.

Now is the hour for the Christ appearing! Now is the hour to acknowledge the Christ in mankind. And so they foretold the day when mankind would come into the fusion of the Mother and recognize the common source and the common divinity and feel that flow of Mother love that should reunite all here below in the energies of Father through the conception of the Christ. We see then how the cycles roll; and we saw then through their ascended master consciousness that the foundation which we laid as the foundation of the City Foursquare would one day be fulfilled by sons and daughters of God who would come of age, who would seize the torch and be those lively stones in the city of our God.<sup>7</sup> This was the foundation and the promise of the millennium. This was that which was vouchsafed to us as we stood there witnessing to the immaculate rebirth that is the ascension in the light for everyone.

How our hearts rejoiced! And we remembered his words “Tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem.”<sup>8</sup> And so we tarried there, waiting upon the God consciousness to infuse us with the mission. And when it came as the Holy Spirit and each one received the calling to go forth to give testimony of the Word and the example of Jesus Christ in every land, so we felt that flame. And as we were compelled to go forth throughout Asia Minor and the Far and Near East and eventually throughout the world in succeeding incarnations, so that same flame of fire, compelling us to preach the Word and to witness to the Word, we knew as the fire which we greeted in the heart of all who would listen to the message, the good news of the rebirth of the Christ.

“How can a man be born again?” So Nicodemus asked. “Should he enter his mother’s womb?”<sup>9</sup> Yes! Indeed, these are the things of the kingdom of heaven. These are the mysteries - how the soul can enter into the womb of the Cosmic Virgin and find there nourishment and life and understanding, preparation for the mission. This is the comfort of the Holy Spirit. This is the good news brought forth in the Church Universal and Triumphant. It is the news of the Cosmic Virgin, of the Mother of All Life, giving birth to sons and daughters. In this is the culmination of the Comforter - that all mankind are born of the Cosmic Virgin, immaculately conceived in the center of the Logos. In this good news is the wiping away of the stain of sin and the good news of Christ, the conqueror in you. There is so much to bring to mankind of joy and peace and so much of the discipline of the law and the science and the mathematics of the Word. There is so much to be applied.

The hour is indeed heavy as the fallen ones make their way to the judgment hall. And now it is their turn to be lined up as sheep for the slaughter. It is their turn to know the judgment of the great Judge of Life; for this is the cycling and the recycling of ages. As the vast cycles roll, so know, mankind, that the prophecy of the binding of the wicked and the fallen ones is fulfilled in part as some have been brought to judgment at the Court of the Sacred Fire - as it is written, before the Four and Twenty Elders.<sup>10</sup>

And I remember well when the angel of the Lord came to me on the isle of Patmos and I received the message of Jesus Christ to be sealed and signified by that angel, to remain untouched through these two thousand years.<sup>11</sup> And therefore the authority of the Christ and of the Logos did seal that revelation as two-thirds of the initiatory spiral of the thirty-three. And in the twenty-two chapters of this proclamation of the Word, you will find the key for the transmutation of two-thirds of your own karma and of the balance of energies and of your debts to life. Listen well and hear well as you

---

<sup>6</sup>Rev. 12:1.

<sup>7</sup>1 Pet. 2:5.

<sup>8</sup>Luke 24:29.

<sup>9</sup>John 3:4.

<sup>10</sup>Rev. 4:4.

<sup>11</sup>Rev. 1:1.

read the Holy Book, and see how you can perceive therein the unwinding of the coils of identity and the moving of energy into the flame cycle by cycle; for therein is contained the entire subconscious of the race.

Understand, then, how that collective subconscious must come to the fore, must come there to the moment of the appearing where the subconscious becomes the conscious. And therefore, to slay the dragon and the beast and the beast that riseth up out of the sea and the beast that cometh up out of the earth, the false prophet, the great whore, and the fallen ones and all these identities of the carnal mind,<sup>12</sup> you must understand that the moment that they appear on the world scene, the moment that they appear from subconscious depths of your own psyche, you must stand as the victor, as the Christ, taking the sword of the one who comes with those eyes as pools of fire, one like unto the Son of God, your own Christed Self, and slay the action of the misuse of the sacred fire.

The sword is the sacred sword, the sacred Word. It must go forth. As the fire proceeds out of the mouth of the two witnesses and the sword comes out of the one who champions the cause of righteousness, so let the sword coming forth from the mouth of the Christ symbolize that which cleaves asunder the real from the unreal by the fiat of the Lord, by the power of the spoken Word manifest in you.<sup>13</sup>

This is my message for those who would bring forth the foundation of the New Jerusalem that is already laid in Christ Jesus<sup>14</sup> - to understand the microcosm and the Macrocosm, the fulfillment in you of the law of each, and your responsibility to prove where you are, the conquering Spirit of the Lord Christ. See then how these initiations are revealed chapter by chapter, and ask yourself: "Have I made invocation to the law of my being this day to release the fire of God for the consuming of the last plagues of my own karma, for the consuming of all manner of deception and betrayal and of Babylon the Great and of Antichrist and of all that has gone against the fulfillment of the promise?"<sup>15</sup>

And for those of you who pass the tests line by line, verse by verse, of that which is recorded in the Book of Revelation, there is prepared for you the revelation of the mysteries whereby you can overcome the remaining third of your karma. The goal of life for total victory is wide open! And you are invited by the Lord of hosts this day to balance 100 percent of your karma, to return to God as victors and champions proving the law of righteousness, proving the balance of harmony as that harmony equals, line by line, the mastery of the feminine ray and of the white-fire core of being. See then how God has already marked clearly within you and in akasha and in prophecy the path of salvation.

Now I say, let the interpretation of that book go forth from the pen of the Mother of the Flame that Sons and Daughters of Dominion might have that release and that understanding! And I have given the key this day; and into her hand is that key secured to put it in the door and to turn the key, to unlock the door, to see there the risen Christ who proclaims, "I AM the open door which no man can shut!"<sup>16</sup> This is the promise and the glory to those who are laboring in the fields of the Lord, those of you who toil and serve and love not your lives unto the death.<sup>17</sup>

I speak to every disciple of Christ who shall hear or read my words in all time and space. To you I affirm this day that your reward is secure in light and in the teaching. These are they which have the testimony of Jesus Christ. These are they which have the revelation of the revelations of God. These are they which receive the interpretation by the Lord's Spirit of every word that he spoke and

---

<sup>12</sup>See Rev. 11-20.

<sup>13</sup>Rev. 11:3-5; 19:15.

<sup>14</sup>Rev. 21:2.

<sup>15</sup>Rev. 15:1; 17:5; 1 John 2:18.

<sup>16</sup>John 10:9; Rev. 3:8.

<sup>17</sup>Rev. 12:11.

every word that is written. So let it be that you weary not in well doing.<sup>18</sup>

I open now your eyes that you might see how each task fulfilled, each sacrifice made for God and flame and country and community and planetary body and all life everywhere, has an immediate reward as fire springs forth in your own causal body. But as the testing of the ten is given, so this is shielded from your eyes that your reward might be in well doing and not in the promise of any other thing. Therefore “by grace are ye saved; not of yourselves; it is the gift of God.”<sup>19</sup> Therefore, continue ye in my word and work the works of God;<sup>20</sup> and see how effort made here below becomes a magnet of central sun also here below magnetizing the glory of the ascension, magnetizing to you the akashic records of Bethany’s hill so that you might stand in the footprints of the master and feel the impetus as a springboard springing from beneath your feet.

And in that moment of the return, you will feel the fiery momentum of the Son of God and all of those works worked in the law of being magnetizing grace for fulfillment in the law of love. And you will see how Mother, as the fiery core of earth, releases energy from the center of being to propel you into the arms of the Father. This is the push-pull action of the Holy Spirit. So then, receive the boost of the flame of the Cosmic Virgin! Receive the pull of the Father as all of heaven stands this day to magnetize your hearts to fulfillment.

I AM John. I loved him as the person of Christ. I loved his being, his consciousness, his soul. I loved his flame; I love him still. And my love for the person of Jesus I transfer to all mankind. I love the body of Christ. I love the blood as essence of Spirit coursing through the veins of humanity. I release that love from my retreat in the etheric plane over your state of Arizona. I release that love to give hope to America, hope to the world, and to restore peace with honor, integrity, morality, and a divine economy.

I come bearing books in my arms, and those of you who can see will note that my arms are filled with the tomes of the law. And you will see that they are ancient manuscripts, their binding worn; and you will see how I carry from my retreat those books which must be written that the true law of life might be set forth, that these laws might be revealed to the citizens of the new age and to all who inhabit the City Foursquare and all who come to the Church Universal and Triumphant. So are these tomes delivered into the hands of the Christ of the Mother, that they might be written and set forth as sacred scripture for the new age.

And now behold and look up, O ye sons and daughters of the true Church! And see how the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, stands before you with Jesus the Christ. And hand in hand they come for the fusion of East and West and for the paths of initiation that lead unto the materialization of the God flame and unto the spiritualization of Mater. As above, so below, let paths of East and West converge in the new Church for the fiery caduceus that all mankind might be one in the flame of Christos!

Let none be denied the Sacred Communion! Let none be denied the bread and the wine! Let all who come to receive, to be fed of the Good Shepherd, also know that Buddha and Christ upon the hill merge in the transfiguring grace of the Christ consciousness of the heart, the God consciousness of the crown, and so together point the way to divinity for all mankind. Let all then receive that Sacred Communion. Let it be given forth for the balancing, for the receiving, of the Alpha and the Omega. Let none be denied, and let all recognize the true Church as that place where Communicants may receive these gifts of Spirit and of Mater.

So as I received the flame of the Comforter, another who came after me, also called John, the beloved of Christ, did fulfill the dispensation of that Church of Jesus. And therefore Pope John XXIII does seal your communion as your hearts are fired in purity and raised up as that pearl of

---

<sup>18</sup>Gal. 6:9.

<sup>19</sup>Eph. 2:8.

<sup>20</sup>John 8:31; 6:28.

great price,<sup>21</sup> as the gift of noble selfhood unto humanity. And the sealing of the messenger and the sealing of the disciples is the offering of the love of John this day. We are one in love, and the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood now merges in the flame of your own God Presence to prove here and now this day that our God is a consuming fire and that the Lord of Israel, of all that is real in you, is one Lord.<sup>22</sup>

I greet you in the flame of the early Christians and in the light of the caduceus which they marked by the sign of the fish. So let that be the sign of the appearing of the Father-Mother God within all. I AM the will to do, to be, to love, and to serve the Christ and the Buddha within you. Won't you accept me into your heart this day and forevermore, that I might love him in you, through you, unto eternity? I AM John, loving all life free as the Christ.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by John the Beloved to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Westwood, California, on May 4, 1975.

---

<sup>21</sup>Matt. 13:46.

<sup>22</sup>Heb. 12:29; Deut. 6:4.



# Chapter 27

## Cyclopea - September 19, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 38 - Cyclopea - September 19, 1976

### The Judgment of the All-Seeing Eye

I AM the focal point of the all-seeing eye of God and I serve on the Karmic Board. And through my consciousness there is released the perception of the Infinite unto the finite consciousness.

I come forth this day to release to mankind the energies of perspective for the drawing into alignment of those energies that have been locked in sockets of selfishness, of blindness, and of rebellion. I call home the energies of God; and by the magnet of the all-seeing eye, I call forth those energies which mankind have taken unto themselves and then locked in their self-seeking, in matrices that are distinctly antichrist.

I challenge the forcefields of mankind's infamy! In the name of the risen Christ, I shatter those matrices! And I say: Woe to you who have refused to shatter the momentum of human pride and human rebellion! For you have been given the opportunity to come into conformity with the law of your being. And therefore, those who have had a cycle of opportunity to realize the fullness of the Godhead now come under the judgment of the all-seeing eye. For that which man does not surrender himself, the Lord God must then take from him. And in the taking, that human consciousness must suffer, whereas by freely giving, it could become one with the mind of God.

There is resistance in this hour across the planetary body to the energies of the Great Central Sun magnet and of the all-seeing eye, for men love the darkness because their deeds are evil.<sup>1</sup> And therefore, all of the forces which thrive upon mankind's misqualified energy are pitted against this release of light from the Lords of Karma. Yet it shall go forth! And none shall stay the hand of justice and of judgment. The winds of the Holy Spirit are for the clearing of the mind, for the crystallization of the Christ mind; and thus the cosmic tide is oncoming.

Mankind have feared the descent of their own karma. Let them now fear the descent of light! Let them understand that unless they are prepared to receive the light, the light will create fissures in the pole of being. The Lords of Karma have released to Keepers of the Flame, through the hand of the Great Divine Director, the warning that all is not well with Terra, that Keepers of the Flame and lightbearers must give freely, lovingly of their energies in service and must meet, erg for erg, that which is necessary to stay the hand of cataclysm at all levels of human experience.<sup>2</sup>

We observe the response and we say, let that response continue and be multiplied! And let those who hear our word for the first time be apprised that your energies are needed as you practice the science of the spoken Word in the giving of decrees for the salvation of a planet and a people. Let

---

<sup>1</sup>John 3:19.

<sup>2</sup>See "A Report from the Lords of Karma" given by the Great Divine Director to Keepers of the Flame on February 2, 1975.



the forces of light rally in all planes! Let mankind know that there is still a choice, that the die of destructivity is not yet cast, although many have elected individually to destroy the self by denying that necessary process of surrender.

I AM here! And I expect a response from the soul of each one! The ascended masters do not come forth to lull you to sleep, nor are they concerned with your marking of the time and watching when the service and when the dictation will be over. We come forth to be received and to be heard! Therefore, I challenge those elements of the carnal mind that have resisted the light over these years when the light has flowed, when the teaching has gone forth. Let mankind recognize that from the standpoint of cosmic law, you have a responsibility to respond to the energies that are freely given from on high and you have the opportunity to give energy freely from below!

The all-seeing eye penetrates each one - not only those gathered here, but every chela and every chela-to-be and all mankind. Let not mankind think, then, that the all-seeing eye of God does not know the deep thoughts and that which is done in secret, the petty rebellions and the resistance to the law of being. I say: Heed my word this day! For some the door of opportunity shall be closed: for others it shall be opened. One is taken and another is left.<sup>3</sup>

I come forth in the fullness of the emerald ray and the crystal-fire mists out of which the creation is called forth to coalesce in Mater the perfect mind, the perfect form, the perfect heart of the avatars. Let those who would prepare to receive them prepare themselves as a crystal chalice, and let not the fissures of the human consciousness mar the crystal pattern of the chalice of the soul.

The Lords of Karma send forth the word of truth. And I am here to reinforce reality and truth and to anchor in this city an electrode of truth that will divest the human consciousness of its self-deception, for that very deception is that which challenges the oncoming light of the Christ and the victory of the Christ in this hour. Therefore I release the ray and the intent of the Lords of Karma this day! And to every soul a ray of truth - and the ray of truth is for the exposure of the lie.

Now let that which resists the truth of God be exposed within you, every one! And let that courage of the will of God rise from within your heart to see that which is not so pleasant - that aspect of self which is the shadow that hinders the full light of the Presence from manifesting. I say, let it be exposed! I say, enough of those dictations which lull to sleep mankind with the word of truth! I say, let the fires of truth crackle! Let each one stand accountable before his own I AM Presence this day, and let each one be accountable for the surrender of that aspect of self!

I tell you this: That which you fail to surrender will remain as a burden that is required of this messenger to carry in your behalf for the balance of world karma and world conditions and for the staying action of the oncoming of certain cycles that must be fulfilled in a time and in a place that God has willed. I say then, consider well; for the individual who focuses that point of the Christ consciousness as the messenger of the Great White Brotherhood can carry only so much of the mass consciousness and the weight of world karma before that individual must be delivered from this octave.

And so as you have seen it in the past, so watch, so recognize that in this hour you can carry not the rebellion, not the reservation of the self that refuses to surrender. But you can carry light - and you, too, can be an avatar, a world teacher in this age! The choice is yours. That which you refuse to surrender will ultimately be taken at a cost and at a price, and that price your own soul's initiation in the flame.

In the meantime, while there is a certain idling in the turning of the wheel of the law, the messenger will carry the flaw. But not for always! Therefore I say, take heed and consider well; for by your choice you may well determine the fate and the destiny of an entire planet. For victories are won erg by erg and not by a mighty thrust and a sudden burst, but by the daily constancy of keeping the flame hour by hour by hour.

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 24:40-41.

And so the message of life and the message of the Lords of Karma to you this day is to be all that you are, to make your burden light, to render unto God the things that are God's and unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's.<sup>4</sup> Therefore, render unto the flame all that is less than worthy of life, and be truly a representative of the Great White Brotherhood in this age.

So hierarchy delivers a mandate and the Lords of Karma deliver judgment. And so shall it go forth! And so you will watch this day and on the morrow and this week how the media will report the effects of this release of the Lords of Karma, which cannot be turned back, for it is the law of the God within you.

I thank you.

Note: The above Pearl of Wisdom was dictated by Cyclopea to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in San Francisco, California, on February 16, 1975.

---

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 11:30; 22:21.



# Chapter 28

## Venus - September 26, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 39 - Venus - September 26, 1976

### The Coming of the Cosmic Virgin to Terra

I come as the Starry Mother; and I come in the flame of the composition "Stabat Mater," the Starry Mother of Venus. I choose this for the precipitation of the diamond of my heart today. For I have gone north and south and east and west. I have traversed Terra as a maiden gathering daisies and stars and star fires, gathering angels and elementals into my basket.

What I have been gathering are the causal bodies of feminine beings who have earned the ascension from Terra and the causal bodies of starry mothers throughout a cosmos - of Mary and of Kali and of Durga and of Saint Thérèse, Saint Joan, and mothers unknown, whose names you have not heard, who have cradled the Christ and given the Christ Child to a world, who have seen their Christed ones go forth to be slain on the battle grounds of Terra.

I come to call the Mother within all. The Mother is rising, rising! The Mother is the movement of cosmic forces from the center of the earth, and the Mother is the flow of fire and of lava, of earthquake and of cataclysm. As you hear the ominous strains in "Stabat Mater," you know that all life awaits the coming of the Mother with uncertainty and trepidation. What will Mother say when she finds me outside the presence of the One?

The coming of the Cosmic Virgin to Terra is a moment in eternity. The coming of the veiled light, the coming of the Great One who holds the promise of the ascension of every son and daughter, is foretold by the ancients, East and West. In myth, in legend, in the subconscious of humanity, there is almost a foreboding of the hour of the coming of the Mother.

For the Mother comes with a love so intense as to be the discipline of fire, and her children know that she will extract from them a high manifestation of order and honor. She will not tolerate the dark deceptions of the fallen ones and the carnal mind. She will rout the demons from the nurseries and the schools and the homes where they come to gnaw upon the light of the precious children, to steal their bodies. So she comes with the sword of Kali, swinging that sword of fire!

And all mankind are hushed and there is a great silence across the land - the silence of anticipation of the footsteps of the Mother. Her footsteps are silent as she walks through the meadows and on the highways; and souls see the vision of her face in the clouds and in the rain, in the rainbow and in the lightning, and in the sudden coming of the judgment of the Holy Spirit.

The Mother is the complement of the Creator, the Preserver, and the Destroyer. And in this age she comes as the Shakti of Siva; she comes as the fiery precipitation of the Holy Spirit. She comes to strip mankind of that darkness. She comes with the demand "Pay all! Pay your debts to life! Render your accounts and give an accounting to me!" "What have you done with the energy of your Father?" she demands. "What have you done since my absence? Have I been absent? Or have you

not known me in the great play of the Mother, her game of maya?"

Her game is the darting and the dancing of the shadows and the light. Her game is the flow of your karma and of your dharma. She dances and she laughs! She dances on Lord Siva. She comes, precious ones, to make a mockery of your deceit and your conceit. She comes to expose that which is hidden, that which you would rather hide and hide from.

The Mother will strip from you all of the accouterments of life and living outside the Father. The Mother is the champion of the Father's fire. She will not tolerate the misuse of sacred energy. She demands the payment in your four lower bodies, in your service. And so look into the heavens this day and see coming the faces of the Virgin - numberless numbers of saints and sages, of men and women who have portrayed her fiery love and whose causal bodies are concentrated in the diamond of love this day.

We would anchor the full momentum of the Cosmic Virgin on earth physically and tangibly so that mankind feel the nearness of the magnet of the Mother. That which is in earth, in Matter, in the physical, emotional, mental, and etheric planes, can radiate, can penetrate, can emanate the light of her Spirit and the light of her coming.

This is the day of the great pressure of the Mother - the pressing-down into the quadrants of Mater from above, the pressing-out from the fiery core of the atom and the earth of the Mother. The Mother is the great infolding light. From within, from without, the light presses and penetrates mankind.

Where shall they run? To go up or to go down? Whatever the direction, the Mother is coming. The Mother is coming to face the children, and they must face the Mother. She will look into their eyes this day. She will read the record of their selfish ways and of their selfishness. She is coming to claim her own and to force the sinful to atone. The day of the reckoning of the Divine Mother is here, and it is the fulfillment of the judgment of the Father. Therefore know that the Mother is the instrument of judgment, of justice, and of mercy. Of judgment - of judgment - of judgment!

I place the diamond, the precipitation of the momentum of the Mother, in the heart of the Mother of the Flame that there might be a physical focus of the judgment of the Mother in Terra. And let the house of the Mother that is the House of the Secret Rays focus the momentum of the World Mother until all mankind have raised the light of Kali, the light of Kundalini, until all mankind have raised the soul and the feminine principle, the intuition of the five secret rays in the white-fire core.

Now watch, O children, how the Mother steps forth from the nucleus of the atom. Behold, she is here!

Note: The above dictation by Venus was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on November 30, 1975.

# Chapter 29

## Gautama the Buddha - October 3, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 40 - Gautama the Buddha - October 3, 1976

### God's Other Children

I salute the light within your heart as threefold flame of cosmic awareness. I salute the light of the Holy Spirit that permeates elemental life. I come to quicken, to awaken these other children of God whom mankind do not know because they do not see them.

These children of God sustain the platform of evolution of souls in Mater. They are the friends of the Buddha and the Mother. Elemental builders of form have served with the Cosmic Christ and the Cosmic Virgin to bring forth the temple of the living God which you are,<sup>1</sup> to bring forth the vehicles of expression of the flame which burns upon the altar of your heart.

I AM sustaining the light of Buddhist awareness on behalf of sylphs and gnomes, undines and salamanders. I come forth to expand Buddhist consciousness - not alone among the children of God, but among elementals who must also rise with the rising spiral of cosmic consciousness on Terra. We cannot afford to have any of the lifewaves or evolutions of a planetary home lag behind the rest. The elementals of Terra have taken upon themselves an extraordinary crucifixion by their love for humanity, and few there be among mankind who would offer themselves in this sacrifice selflessly for the light of all.

Elementals are the selfless servants who tend the gardens of Terra, who work night and day to purify the air and the waters and the earth, who serve with the salamanders to purify the subconscious, the collective unconscious of the race, by the action of the fiery rainbow rays which penetrate the etheric plane of Terra. Elementals are engaged in a great race - a race to preserve bodies from corruption and decay, a race to preserve this platform of evolution, before mankind in their selfishness destroy the quadrants of Mater, which are the coordinates of time and space.

Mankind in their ignorance do not realize how important it is to preserve the sanctity of the home, of Terra; for they have, for the most part, no concept of spiritual evolution, of the law of reincarnation, of the law of cycles. And therefore they do not look to the future in their pollution of their home; for they think: "The world will be good enough for me to live in to finish out my life. I will not be concerned with what happens afterwards."

These very souls will find themselves reincarnated midst the stifling pollution of the large cities. They will find that their opportunity for life will be shortened, even in a shortened life span - shortened by the pollution of the air and of the cells of body consciousness. And they will find upon their return to life on Terra that that which they must balance in that given embodiment will not be balanced, simply because by contaminating space they have cut off the cycles of time.

---

<sup>1</sup>2 Cor. 6:16.

Time is Mother. Time is opportunity for flow of cosmic consciousness. Time is the distance between you and God. When you overcome time by the all-consuming action of the sacred fire, then there is no longer any distance between you and God; for you have become God, a self-realized being, through the realization of the unreality of time. Yet time is real in these octaves of overcoming, and time must be held as real; for the compartmentalization of God's consciousness by the flow of the sands in the hourglass is necessary to all lifewaves who have the sense of separation from the One.

Time is the Mother's gift of free will to choose to be God; and space is the planes of the mind of Buddha, the mind of the Buddha which you, O mankind, inhabit. The mind of the Buddha is like the tree, full and luxuriant, with abundant branches and foliage; and thousands and thousands of birds come to nest in this mind of Buddha. So humanity live in the spheres of the causal body of the mind of Buddha and of many Buddhas, in the very mind of God.

All life evolves because the Buddha of the sun ensouls Terra, superimposing this causal body of spheres within spheres around this planetary home, providing space in which the cycles of Mother's time unfold. Thus let the Mother take you by the hand and let her lead you to the throne of cosmic consciousness where Buddha sits in contemplation of your soul's overcoming victory.

Now as you have your right hand in the hand of Mother and Mother comforts you, leading you to that promised position of our oneness, do not forget that you have another hand and that you may extend your hand to these little ones, to elemental life. Like little children, they beg to hold your hand! They come trooping to hold on to your garments. They would rise with you in consciousness. Do not leave them behind! Hold the hand of one little gnome or one great sylph or a mighty undine! And do you know that that elemental for whom you care so much will hold the hand of a million others and you will come, garlanded by the spirits of nature, to the throne of the Buddha?

As disciples in the East bring the flower or the piece of fruit to the guru, so bring to me the elementals of Terra. I would receive these little children; and in the name of Christ, I say, suffer the little children to come unto me and forbid them not, for of such is the kingdom of Mater.<sup>2</sup> And the kingdom of Mater is a cosmos created out of God's love for souls who will to go forth independent of the Spirit of God to carve out a destiny, to experiment with free will, to experience a self-identity. And so the Lord God fashioned a cosmos for those who would go forth from the center of the One.

I AM in the center of the One. I call all of my children back to the great ring of fire to be included in the consciousness that is aware of life. To all elementals of Terra I send forth the word "Wake up!" Be awake in the name of Buddha! Be awake and aware of your own potential for dominion! Be awake and come! Come to follow the Eightfold Path! For I would take you by spirals of resurrection's flame through the testing, through the initiations that are outlined for the four kingdoms of the elements.

I, the Buddha, the Lord of the World, come to initiate cycles of cosmic consciousness for all elemental life destined to ensoul the flame of the Holy Spirit. I call you home! In the name of the Christ, I call you to become disciples of Mother and of Buddha, of Christ and of Holy Spirit. Come then, for the door of Shamballa is open! And I am training elemental life for the supreme moment when, in the transformation of worlds, elementals will receive the gift of the threefold flame. And when the Lord God Almighty, through the Elohim, sends forth the fiat that elemental life is to be endowed with immortality, it will come to Terra through the flame of Shamballa, through the threefold flame that is the spark of universal life.

Therefore, elementals who would be, who would continue to be, who would have the opportunity for continuity of consciousness: I say come! Come and receive the disciplines for which you have longed! Be unafraid! I raise my hand to deliver you from the matrices of hexes and cursings and black magic and witchcraft, variance and Satanism with which the fallen ones have imprisoned you to do their bidding. Let the elementals go free! Let the spell on animal life and elemental life be broken! Let it be broken by the mind of God, by the absolute enlightenment of wisdom's flame,

---

<sup>2</sup>Mark 10:14.

which dissolves all that is less than the perfection of the Christ within you.

I speak to elementals encased in forms of limitation where they have been confined. Now I say, no longer will you be muted to grunts and groans and sounds that are less than the flow of the Spirit. As the ass received the gift of words, rebuking Balaam,<sup>3</sup> so I say: Elemental life who have the understanding of Mother and of Buddha, rise up to rebuke the unrighteous generation who have misused the elements of God, who have polluted the body of the Mother, who have desecrated her image, who have torn down the light of Buddha in all!

For verily, verily, the fulfillment of the word of the Son of God shall be in this hour: If these should hold their peace - this stubborn, recalcitrant generation - if these should hold their peace and fail to acknowledge the coming of the Christed One, so the very stones should cry out.<sup>4</sup> Let elemental life cry out in praise of the Lord of Lords, the King of Kings, the Prince of Peace! Let the praise of elemental life go forth to receive him who comes in the name of the Cosmic Virgin!

I have set the seal of my flame upon the freedom of elemental life. I have set the seal of my word that they might be instruments of the Word of God. I have set forth the promise of my office that one day when mankind will have the selflessness to take upon themselves the crucifixions which they place upon the elementals, in that day when selfless sons and daughters rise up to consecrate the resurrection in all life, in that day the Lord God on high will speak to declare opportunity for immortality to salamanders, undines, sylphs, and gnomes, and to the body elemental of each and every one who has the gift of the threefold flame.

I speak to the body elemental of each devotee of my heart: O precious servant of the chelas on the Path, precious servant, be free in the peace of Buddha! Be free in the resurrection of Christ! Be free in the love of Mary the Mother! And rise up now to pursue the healing of the four lower bodies that the souls of the devotees might make the mark of the conqueror in time and space. Be free from the round of rebirth! Balance the law of cycles in the karma and the dharma of life and return to the fiery core of the One!

I speak to you, body elementals: You are the instruments for the salvation of souls! You provide the platform. I give you the impetus of my love of purity to purify the cells, the brains, the feelings, the desires, the records of the children of mankind. Let them be cleared that they might awake - awake in the light of Buddha - that they might first know that they are in a deep sleep, that they might have the God-desire to come out of that sleep, to rise to the awakening of the dawn of the Christ, to rise to the enlightenment of the Buddha!

Elemental builders of form, body elementals and devas, angel devas who serve with the nature spirits: Receive the quickening of the Buddha in this hour! Prepare for Wesak! Prepare for resurrection's morn! Prepare for the coming of Sanat Kumara, for we are elevating life and you can do likewise.

I have come with comfort. I have come with joy. I have come with my ode to joy - the joy of living, of living in life, of freeing life, of giving life, all life, the spark of victory! I AM Gautama of the flame of Shamballa, of the flame that burns even now more brightly within your heart.

Peace in the name of Mother!

Note: The above dictation by Gautama the Buddha was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Minneapolis, Minnesota, on January 25, 1976.

---

<sup>3</sup>Num. 22:28-30.

<sup>4</sup>Luke 19:40.





# Chapter 30

## Rex - October 10, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 41 - Rex - October 10, 1976

### The Enfolding Mantle of the Cosmic Flame

Out of the depths of the supreme strength flows into the consciousness of man the realization that all things are prepared for him by God, that the universe is a haven of beauty, a haven of loveliness, a haven of strength, that man cannot flee from it, that all that is, is everywhere apparent when one's eyes are opened.

I remember long ago when my own eyes were opened and I saw for the first time clearly into the tremulous ethers that were everywhere a display case for the grace of God. Radiant with light, sparkling like jewels in their splendor, the understanding of heaven flowed. It flowed into my consciousness as the tides of a great sea, until at last I came to realize that in this realm of the Eternal, every grace and every lovely thing that I had formerly thought was a manifestation of the world of nature was in reality first of all a manifestation of the Eternal Spirit; and in this flow, a great tide into the world of form, was the love of God encasing all.

Why, then, did hatred, darkness and despair exist in the world? Solely because of the negative emotions of the world, of the negative emotions of individuals, of their lack of faith in the grace of God everywhere readily apparent in the natural order. And the splendor of it all came into my consciousness as the tide of the sea in that precious moment, beloved ones, when the dawn of God's light began to show me the mysteries of God as reality, as strength, and as fortitude.

Then as the flame of new courage was formed within me, I saw clearly that hopelessness was the lot of many, that they were in despair because of many things. They were concerned about the length of their life; they were concerned about the quality of their previous life, of the life to come. They were wondering just how there would be dispensed to them the very lotion of heaven's abundance. And suddenly I saw it all as the possession of every man! And yet man did not realize it. He was so easily distracted and turned aside from the goals of his victory! But at that moment defeat seemed far from me, because I was imbued with the consciousness of the flow of God's light, of his strength, of his natural planning in the natural order for the destiny of man.

And as I was captivated by all of this, I could scarcely even breathe a thought of negativity or darkness. It seemed everything was light; and those who say that darkness is merely the canvas on which light is projected did not even seem relevant to my mind. For I began to realize that light had a quality of abundance within itself, that it did not need to be reflected upon darkness as a medium of contrast; for it had its own forte of brilliance and variety and variegation within itself.

At that moment I saw the sparkling splendor of all of the jewels of heaven manifesting to me the consciousness of the abundant life. And as I saw it all, I began to understand why this great hunger for God within me had arisen. I perceived that it was natural - a calling-back of old memories

and old victories that were resident within the soul itself. And here was I, a fragment of the great God Self, being given all of this grace to externalize in the miniature realm of my outer self, of my consciousness.

And I said: "Oh, let the rings expand! Let the rings expand! Let the rings break out - break the iron bands that have confined me - give me my freedom to think and to be as God is! If the container will not hold him, I must enlarge the container until at last I am able to hold all of God and to be swallowed up gladly for him and for humanity." For all are one, and the victory of one is the victory of all, and the victory of all is the victory of one. And when men understand this and perceive the nature of it, then, you see, they are no longer concerned so much by the trivialities that otherwise often bring them much distress of consciousness and a hindrance of their very moving forward on the spiritual path into the victory of their ascension.

But now the ascension seemed to me to be a blessing of reality. The ascension seemed near at hand. The dawn of victory seemed near at hand, for all was captivated in the idea of the expansion of cosmic grace. And I began anew. I began anew to take, first of all, courage in the gesture that God could do this for me, in me, that God in me was all-victorious, that God in me was as strong as he was in the universe, that God in me was not limited, that God in me could expand as the God in all, that out of this flow was born the alchemy of cosmic change, that I must trample upon those qualities in myself that were nonvirtuous and I must change those qualities until they resembled the God Self.

And a spirit of discipline was born in me! And a spirit of determination was born in me! And a new idea came into my mind that I could win my victory, that I could make my ascension in the light. And from that hour, I tell you, it never stopped! For with the dawn of this understanding through the personal experience, each individual is able at last to meet all of the challenges of his existence - and meet them well. We are able then today to confide in you as we are doing and to bring you the spirit of absolute certainty.

Some of you may have wondered why I should have ever been given the appellation "Rex."<sup>1</sup> Perhaps you understand it now as the crown; for the crown is his and the crown is every man's, and in this sense we could receive it and acknowledge it. And we acknowledge it in this sense today, for the crown is God. And I say to every young man - as one who was a young man and who is a young man eternally - that we do not need to stop and stand pat upon some worldly idea or concept of limitation. We can cast it down and scorn it even as we admire the grace of God that is so readily given to us if we are ready to accept it. It is so much a matter of acceptance.

I say to all of you, if you will accept it in your feeling world, if you will accept it in your mental world, if you will accept it in your heart of hearts and in your physical consciousness and even in your cell consciousness, if you will evoke for yourself this alchemy of change, I am sure we can change the world. The quality of time may be needed, but I assure you that we can hasten the day as you accept the faith of the great release to you today of the power of your own God Presence. From that Presence flows out a mighty tide of light, a tide of faith, a tide of strength. This is eternal! Like a ribbon of light, it flows through the darkness and cuts it! It yields! The darkness yields to the power of the light, and the ribbon of light becomes as your own great cord of light connecting you to the heart of your God Presence.

Will you recognize, then, that you have an absolute responsibility to expand your light in the God direction? Do you understand that this is the only way you should go? To go in another direction is to actually forfeit your birthright momentarily. And one cannot always be certain of future opportunity, for opportunity comes momentarily and must be grasped. Those who grasp it gain talents; those who reject it may in the maelstrom of human experience find themselves drowned and oppressed, unfortunately in some cases never to rise again.

---

<sup>1</sup>Latin meaning "king."

But the path upward is not easy, you say. I tell you, the hardest part of the path upward is just before your victory. But if you will only understand that the flow of God's light into your world can give you your victory, then I think you will no longer allow yourself to entertain the very thoughts of defeat! By a positive attitude of mind and heart, you will resurrect in yourself those overcoming victories of the Spirit that in ages past existed and in this age exist alive and well in you.

Will you accept it? Will you resurrect in yourself the new consciousness of absolute faith in your Creator and in the power of the ascended masters to guide you to your God-victory? Will you accept this power and the pressure from on high that is designed to give you every assistance at this moment of your need? If you will, I am sure that the onward path will loom before you and your victory will be closer in view.

As a bouquet from higher realms, I have given you my words and my love. And I give it to every young man and every young woman and I give it to every older person. Let all men and women understand that it is their gift. They may, if they will, make it their own. Only the person, by his doubts and the refusal to accept it, can be the hindering force that opposes his destiny.

Before you the great looms of life stand! The fabric of the cloth spun from pure light is before you. Weave the great garment of solar light that you may become children of the sun! Clothe yourself with this great garment of invisibility and know that it will be the enfolding mantle of the cosmic flame guarding you and guiding you to the realm of your eternal victory! I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Rex was dictated to the messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on January 24, 1971. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording MTG7104, The Summit Lighthouse.



# Chapter 31

## Hilarion - October 17, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 42 - Hilarion - October 17, 1976

The Known God Whom I Declare to Be the I AM THAT I AM

Part I

I come to the place prepared. I come to the place of the open door; for here in time and space, God can only enter where man will prepare him room. Where man is prepared to receive him, then the Almighty sends one of his sons or daughters ascended, one from among angelic bands, as an emissary to send the light, to discipline the soul, to deliver the answer to prayer, to release the message of hope and salvation.

We who number among the ascended hosts of the Lord are the apostles of the Almighty. We inspire mankind in the way of overcoming. We have been anointed by Christ the Lord to represent that "Father of lights with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning,"<sup>1</sup> for we declare the known God where mankind would hear of the known God.

We are knowers of him with whom we have become the oneness of the flame. But do you know that mankind prefer the unknown God? For by having an unknown God, they have license to do evil, to create their own religion - a religion of man, not of God; a religion of the flesh and not of the Spirit. And so when I stood on Mars' hill to preach to the Athenians, to declare unto them the God who is a Spirit, the God who is judge, the God who is lawgiver, my words fell somewhat on deaf and deadened ears; for those who are blind are often those who choose to be blind and who choose blind leaders.<sup>2</sup>

I come with the light and the vision of the all-seeing eye. I come to enfire that chakra on your brow with the vision of the masters of the fifth ray. I come to quicken by the proof of truth. Seeing is knowing. To see God and to live as God is the fulfillment of the promise of the Logos. Was it not seeing that proved to Thomas? Was it not touching and sensing and probing the wound in his hands and in his side that gave him the belief?<sup>3</sup>

Christ did not condemn him. Neither do I condemn those who demand proof of the living God, who demand proof of the God within, who demand proof of the teachings of the ascended masters, of the existence of the Great White Brotherhood and of ascended master law. If you want proof, then you must call for it; and you must remember that the call compels the answer. When you call upon your Father and my Father, he will not give to you a stone, but the answer!<sup>4</sup>

You must respect that answer when it is given forth. And sometimes it is given forth as silence.

---

<sup>1</sup>James 1:17.

<sup>2</sup>Acts 17:22-34; Matt. 15:14.

<sup>3</sup>John 20:24-29.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 7:9.

The silence of the Lord is also an answer to your soul that your soul may be admonished in silence as in the spoken Word that comes with the inner voice - the still, small voice within - or the thundering and the lightning without.

You who are seeking the higher path of truth: We do not ask you to accept truth because it is spoken by our messenger or by ourselves; we ask you to probe truth scientifically. We ask you to ask your own I AM Presence to give you proof. But when the miracle appears, as so often it appears to the skeptic, we find that after moments, hours, or days have transpired, the skeptic begins to question whether or not he has truly experienced the miracle that has transpired. And by and by, after much discussion with other skeptics, the conclusion is reached that it must have happened by natural means, by natural cause, according to some scientific principle, whether known or unknown, discovered or undiscovered. We find, then, that in many cases, once a skeptic, always a skeptic - always demanding proof. But when the Lord God comes, even as the Word incarnate, the skeptic will find a reason not to believe.

But I AM Hilarion! I am tenacious for souls, and I do not accept the skepticism or the cynicism that hangs as a pall over the landed areas of the world and especially over those who have had their freedoms taken from them by the fallen ones. That pall which comes as a stench denoting the presence of fallen ones can be dissipated in the presence of the risen Christ, can be dissipated by the love that is within you, by the love that is in God and every angelic servant of the Lord of hosts.

His name is I AM THAT I AM.<sup>5</sup> If you have the courage to speak that name, the name will be spoken within you. And the name of God as the flame of God will be the fire that infolds itself,<sup>6</sup> that increases in intensity within you until, into the vortex of the very living presence of the flame itself, your doubts and your fears are sucked and consumed by the living fire that shall indeed try every man's works.<sup>7</sup>

Are you prepared for the trial by fire? Are you prepared for the judgment of God on your creation? O man, O woman, look at your life! Would you give it to God as it is? Or would you ask for more time and space to improve the gift that you would place upon the altar of God?

You have received word that an honored guest is coming from a far-off land. You make haste; you prepare; you plan a great feast. With preparations you adorn your house. The honored guest is coming. Can you not understand that the Second Coming of Christ has been proclaimed, that he is on his way, that he will soon knock at the door of your heart and it will be too late then to quickly sweep aside the debris that you have collected, the unwanted substance, the clutter? It will be too late to prepare the feast.

Do you not understand that those Christians who have waited two thousand years for the Second Coming of the Lord have not realized that the Second Coming is the coming into the heart of the fullness of their own Christ awareness? In the fullness of the stature and measure of Christ Jesus, your own Christ Self comes. This is the Second Coming; and when you receive Christ as your own Real Self, then that Christ will welcome Jesus the Lord, who will dwell with you and live in you and be in you the Saviour of the world.

Let us be up and doing! Let us be filled with the Holy Ghost! Let us be up and doing as those who have appropriated the Word, whom God has appropriated to be servants.

We are ascended sons and daughters of God; you are unascended sons and daughters of God. All that separates us is the line of consciousness between the finite and the infinite, between time and space and eternity. You can do many works which we cannot do; for by the law of hierarchy, we cannot enter where the door is not open. We cannot enter unless the call has gone forth from someone in embodiment, someone who has a physical temple and thereby has the authority in the

---

<sup>5</sup>Exod. 3:14.

<sup>6</sup>Ezek. 1:4.

<sup>7</sup>1 Cor. 3:13.

physical plane.

When prayers are offered, they are always answered by the emissaries of Almighty God - legions of angels and a great company of saints and hosts of the Lord and Elohim and such an array of cosmic consciousness as you little dream of, as the veil has not been lifted from your eyes to see this great company of the hosts of the Lord. Whether the prayer of a child or of an aged one or the soft murmurings of the soul in the mother's womb longing for life, the Holy Spirit answers.

Where there is no prayer, by cosmic law God cannot intervene for the safety of your lives and your property. There is no intercession unless you invite intercession. Understand this great truth of the law: that God has given to unascended sons and daughters the authority for this plane of existence. This ought to be obvious, considering what mankind have done with Terra.

If God is a just God - and I assure you that he is - he would not have allowed such injustice except in keeping with his own law by which he has committed himself to honor the free will of mankind, even if they employ that free will to their own destruction. There is only one way in which God can save the earth, and that way is by the individual surrender of free will to the will of God. The moment you declare, "Not my will, but thine be done, O Lord,"<sup>8</sup> you open the door and God enters with that rushing mighty wind of the Spirit to take dominion in your life,<sup>9</sup> to set aright all that has gone astray from the path of righteousness.

When you say in prayer, "God, do this thing for me; nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done," then you give God the freedom to determine to answer your prayer in ways that perhaps are beyond your understanding; for the children of mankind often pray for things which they ought not to receive. And yet because God is energy and God is law, they often receive that which they ought not to receive.

Trust then in God as a Spirit, in God as law, in God as a very present help. Trust in God as freedom, but do not deny the ultimate personality of God. Let God be free to be personified, as well as the personification of a flaming Spirit. God has many aspects. God can fill these aspects of himself. Let all argumentation cease as to whether God is a Spirit or a Person. God can be anything he wants to be. God can meet your need in a very personal way or as a flame completely impersonal and all-consuming.

Note: The above dictation by Hilarion was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Minneapolis, Minnesota, on January 25, 1976.

---

<sup>8</sup>Luke 22:42.

<sup>9</sup>Acts 2:2.





# Chapter 32

## Hilarion - October 24, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 43 - Hilarion - October 24, 1976

The Known God Whom I Declare to Be the I AM THAT I AM

Part II

God can save America. God can save the earth. But God as a flame, God as your I AM Presence, must be invoked. You must not fear to pray. You must not doubt the efficacy of prayer. You must not fear to pray in unison. You must not fear to affirm the truth of the law by the fiat of the spoken Word.

You must not be concerned with the warning of idle words and vain repetition. The giving of invocations to God in all sincerity, purity, and devotion is never vain. Vain repetition is the activity of the heathen - the heathen who recite prayers to appear good before men and have not the Spirit Most Holy.<sup>10</sup>

Therefore, in truth, in the impartial consciousness of pure science which Christ brings, expand your consciousness to have an appreciation for the prayers that are uttered in the mosques, in the cathedrals, in the temples of East and West. Whether a Sanskrit mantra or a Hail Mary or an Our Father or the simple words originating from your own soul, God receives these all.

The spoken Word is a science, and the Word of the Logos contains the many streams of consciousness which the Lord God has given to mankind to establish communication. The Christ is the original communicator of this Word. The Christ has appeared in every nation, in every teacher and avatar, in every leader who has stood for truth and righteousness. Some prayers are a mathematical formula whereby the recitation of the Word itself releases an energy of sacred fire that is known as fohat. And some prayers can only be given with the fervor of the heart - quietly in silent or spoken communion.

Let us have our own ecumenical council! Let us have Christians from every church and every community and every nation widen the circle of sacred fire of the true Church, widen the circle of consciousness of Christ and of appreciation of Christ. Let all come together in the Holy Spirit, for that is the only togetherness and the only unity. And let tolerance, harmony, and appreciation for one another imbue worship with the oneness that ought to pervade the body of God upon earth!

Christianity cannot survive as a viable world religion unless its members forsake the confinements of doctrine and dogma which have led only to death and suffering and not to eternal life. I can well understand the cynicism of those who call themselves agnostics or even atheists. Why do they deny God? Because they have sat in the pews of the churches embodiment after embodiment. They have heard the word and the promise of their leaders. They have believed, and then they have passed

---

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 6:7.

from the screen of life and they have seen that these were false promises, manipulations, an attempt of the fallen ones who stood in the pulpits - wolves in sheep's clothing<sup>11</sup> - an attempt to keep them in ignorance, an unwillingness to prove the truth by proof, by law, and by science.

This is why I love them. This is why I am tenacious. This is why I pursue the cynic. For I would tear from them the skepticism, the stench of skepticism which has come from the very pulpits where the rabbis themselves have stood in the temple and have declared: "We know not God. We will live by a covenant and by a code of human behavior."

Those who know not God, who have not received the Spirit of God, have no right to stand in the pulpits of the world. Let their compromise of pure religion that is undefiled be exposed! Let it be exposed by the children of God, by the little people who, by their numbers and their faith, their hope and their charity, will transform this world and bring the flame of Christ back into the churches, will restore the sacred fire burning on the altar, and will expel from their midst the hypocrites who have pursued their apostleship not as a calling of the Spirit, but as a trade - for a salary, for a price.

Are they not the modern Judases? Is this not Iscariot in the temple? Is this not the fallen ones, the money changers who buy men's souls to fill their coffers, who fail to give the children of God bread and the living water of the Word, who fail to serve the communion as our Lord prescribed it, offering not only the bread, but also the wine for the transfer of the Spirit? Let not, then, the priests save the wine for themselves alone, for this was not the decree of the Lord; but let all share in the communion cup for the balance of the flow of life.

Let the established churches hear my word! Let them understand that the perpetuation of error does not seal that error, does not change the Almighty. And the tearing down of the saints by the intellectuals in the Church does not make those saints any less a saint; and yet it is the infusion of doubt and fear. When the Church alters the veneration of holy men and women, what are the children of God to think when the saint to whom they have prayed, upon whose name they have built their Church, is suddenly declared to be not a saint? Is this not the work of the fallen ones?

I say, let us return to the pure Spirit, the truth, and the law of Christ. Let us reestablish the great legacy of the one who came to rescue my soul from the fallen ones.

Can you understand what it means to be so schooled in darkness that all of the passion that is truly the Christ within, all of that passion flows, instead of in love, in the way of anger and condemnation? I think you can understand, for I perceive the awakening in many of you of the truth, of life, and of the way of Christ.<sup>12</sup> And you can see how you have been fervently dedicated to causes which are not valid in the light of truth, and you can observe the fervor of those who count themselves a part of the movement of World Communism. You can see that they, too, have taken the fervor of Christ, that very sacred life-flow, and they have bottled it in bottles that are not worthy or able to contain that light.

They also are the cynics. They, too, have become fed up with the promises of those who have had the greatest opportunity to prove the individuality of God through government, through an economy based on individual enterprise. Those who see the abuses in religion and in politics will turn the other way to seek an answer, and so then they are caught in the snare of the fallen ones, who have a very easy logic and a very easy answer to the need of both religion and government.

I have compassion for the children of God who have been sucked into the camps of the fallen ones, and I have come to share with you this day the compassion of my heart. I have come to ask you to invoke the flame of truth as you kneel before retiring at night, to call to God to reveal truth to his children who have been fooled by these fallen ones. Will you remember Saul, who was fooled, who persecuted the Christians, those who believed in the Lord Christ? Will you remember that the world has many Sauls this day and that these, too, can be transformed by the power of the living

---

<sup>11</sup>Matt. 7:15.

<sup>12</sup>John 14:6.

Christ and by Mary the Mother?

Do not underestimate the power of intercession of the Mother flame of a cosmos. Do not deny her who bore him in the manger of the heart of humanity; for she remains the intercessor, the mediatrix, and she does indeed receive the prayers of the faithful and does kneel before the Lord God Almighty with her own prayer that God might grant to her children the answer to prayer. This is the love of the Mother.

And just as there are abuses within orthodoxy, so there are abuses within the movements who have rebelled against orthodoxy, who have protested, who have revolted and, in their revolt against ignorance, calumny, deceit of the Church, have also denied and put out of the Church the saints and the Mother of the flame of Christ. See then how cynicism created by those who have not been tethered to their responsibility to be apostles has caused such a mix-up on Terra - a mix-up in the churches, in doctrine, in Christianity - leaving but a portion, a fragment of truth, a fragment that spells incompleteness and therefore leaves the souls of mankind unsatisfied.

Leaving the churches by the thousands, these who are not satisfied with their teachers or with the teaching go forth in search of the true path. Many of them find that path as you have found the path and many do not; for they are taken into the byways of psychic thralldom, of sensuality, and of the impostors.

Now this is the scene of the world which we survey and this is how we see the activities of mankind who have allowed themselves to be compartmentalized, to be divided, to be weakened, to be separated brother from brother. "And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."<sup>13</sup> Know the truth by invocation to the known God, the known God whom I declare to be the great I AM THAT I AM. Know the truth by exercising the law concerning the call that compels the answer and the science concerning the flow of energy as the spoken Word. Know truth as you know your Self as God.

I AM Hilarion. I am an apostle speaking with the authority of Christ and of Almighty God. I offer you the authority of my apostleship, and I will come to you to give to you that authority as you make yourself ready to receive the risen Christ.

I thank you and I bid you good afternoon in the light of his holiness.

Note: The above dictation by Hilarion was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet in Minneapolis, Minnesota, on January 25, 1976.

---

<sup>13</sup>John 8:32.



# Chapter 33

## Elohim of Purity - October 31, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 44 - Elohim of Purity - October 31, 1976

### Reinforcing the Cycle of the Secret Rays

In the flame of the white-fire core of the Elohim, I AM come! I AM come to lower, into the forcefields of Mater, energies of Spirit and of the cycling of the secret rays now into the hearts of the faithful who have vowed that vow to keep the flame of life until all mankind receive the teachings of the true law of their being.

I AM come because some among you and among the children of God throughout the world have elected to be electrodes of sacred fire, have determined that this planet and that mankind shall come to know the true teachings of Christ as they were given and as they were lived by Jesus, the blessed Son of God.

I come now to reinforce the cycles of the secret rays - where else but in the hearts of devotees? For there is no other place that is fitting for the habitation of the Most High God except the flaming Presence of himself given unto you. And because you have returned that gift unto him, because you have received the free will and by free will returned the will and the freedom unto him, so God now enters in.

Each time a certain number of devotees forming a nucleus of an atom of Matter come together - wherever in time and space - with a certain momentum of light and of consecration, then by cosmic law energies of the Holy Spirit and of the sacred fire are compelled into manifestation by laws that one day your scientists will discover in their research in nuclear physics. So the compelling of the atom of life, magnetizing the very energy of creation, is as natural as the flowing of the stream and the stars twinkling in the sky.

So an atom of Matter, as the atom of Christ, can be filled with the Holy Spirit, can be imbued with sacred energies. And this is the why and the wherefore of your devotion and your consecration to the law. This is love. As love transcending the cycles of God's consciousness comes into the plane of awareness that you call home, Terra, so this earth becomes now the receptacle of the fires of the resurrection, of the flame of the ascension, of the light of purity.

I come for the reinforcement of the sacred fire within your heart. And the legions of angels who accompany us this day go forth north, south, east, and west. Carrying an arc of light as in the ceremony of the maypole, they carry from the pole of being, from our own electrode of the Alpha-to-Omega consciousness, a filigree of light; and they carry these rainbow ribbons of light to the hearts of those who are prepared to receive the Spirit.

And now the burning in the heart of the messenger is the release of that fire. As our beings are one with this form and formlessness, so we also converge in your hearts that you might feel the burning

that the disciples felt on the road to Emmaus when Jesus walked and talked with them.<sup>1</sup>

So that burning signifies the presence of the Christed ones, and it signifies the magnet of your own heart drawing greater light because some have been willing to surrender and are now victors in life standing by your side, allowing their energies to flow into your heart. And so the burning sensation is the adjustment of atomic particles and of the nucleus of the flame drawing into itself more of the fires of the sacred altar of God.

Understand, then, as the sacred fire increases in the planetary body and in the body of God, so adjustments are necessary at all levels of consciousness in every part of life - in the elemental kingdom, the angelic kingdom, and the human kingdom. The body, the consciousness, the awareness must come into conformity with the law.

We are drawing mankind into higher and higher frequencies; for the hour is coming - and no man knoweth that hour save the Lord<sup>2</sup> - when the light inundation of a planet will be so great that many will not be able to contain it. And as a giant electric spark traversing the skies, that energy then will cause them to be reabsorbed once again in the Universal, canceling out identity and life in Mater.

And so you see, "many are called, but few are chosen."<sup>3</sup> The ones who are chosen are those who choose to increase the magnitude of the light within the heart chakra and within that chalice. Those who are called have a certain opportunity in time and space to make good the promise and the commitment; and then when the law comes, as an action of the light it does descend and it comes then as the coming of the Bridegroom.

And all those who have kept their lamps trimmed,<sup>4</sup> who have kept the light within the chakras, who have not squandered their inheritance on riotous living, on perversions of the sacred fire and misuses of the energies of love in coils of hatred, hardness of heart, sensuality and psychic thralldom, and all of the manifestations that pervert the cycles of reality - so then those who have kept the light blazing as the lamp in the window at Christmastime then find being coalesced into wholeness as the Bridegroom comes and the virgin soul converges in the Spirit of the living God.

I AM the cross of white fire! My being is laid upon the Cosmic Egg, the Easter egg of joy fulfilled from the heart of the Divine Mother. So I place my being as the white-fire cross that all abiding in these planes of consciousness might find renewal, resurrection, rebirth, and the glory of the risen Christ.

This is the Church Universal and Triumphant. It is composed of these atoms of selfhood who have brought identity to a level of Christ awareness that cannot be gainsaid, a level of consciousness which, when the fires come, when the light descends, will find individuality reinforced, fired in the kiln, fired in the planes of experience and in the action of the transmutation of karma.

I AM the fulfillment of the Divine Whole within you! I AM the going forth of spirals of light now anchoring into the major cities of the world, preparing the place in the manger for the Christ Child to be born. I AM preparing the place for focuses of light to be raised up; and ye are chosen because ye have chosen. I AM preparing the way by anchoring an electrode of the secret rays; and this focus is placed over the cities that have been selected by the Elohim, the archangels, the chohans of the rays, the Fourteen Ascended Masters who govern the destiny of America in consonance with the hierarchy of the Aquarian age.

These cities, then, have that forcefield in place; but until that forcefield is lowered into the mental, emotional, and physical planes, it will remain a matrix unfulfilled, dormant - as in the wintertime of the etheric plane - until some respond to the quickening, to the awakening, to resurrection's fires. And therefore the dispensation of the reinforcing of the cycle of the secret rays is only as good as

---

<sup>1</sup>Luke 24:32.

<sup>2</sup>Matt. 24:36.

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 22:14.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 25:1-13.

those who in embodiment have pledged to keep the flame of life and to go forth as sowers of the Word sowing the seed of that Word upon fallow ground, upon the rock, upon the hearts of mankind.<sup>5</sup>

Thus the dispensation of the sacred fire which comes as purity for another round of opportunity in the world of form is provisional. It can be guaranteed and ratified not by the Karmic Lords, neither by Alpha and Omega, neither by your own I AM Presence. But the ratification of this dispensation of light can be ratified only in this plane by Keepers of the Flame who this hour and in hours to come dedicate and rededicate the fires of the heart as a living witness of the truth that shall indeed make all mankind free.<sup>6</sup>

Line upon line, precept by precept, the dispensation will be secured by application, by working the works of God, by love and a mutual sharing of the cup of our Lord.<sup>7</sup> As you grow in service and in light, as you are counted among those who made possible the fulfillment of this dispensation, your names, written in the Book of Life,<sup>8</sup> will bear the record by the Keeper of the Scrolls of every sacrifice and surrender that you have made.

Thus the thrust of Alpha goes forth! Thus there is a thrust of sacred fire from the central sun! It is the Alpha current. And for the return to wholeness, there must be a response in the body of God, of Omega incarnate! You are the body and soul, the hands, the heart, and the head of the Mother in form. Unto you is given, then, the chalice to be reborn in Christ; and as you claim selfhood as the Christed One, you will know the time and the space to mark the sign of the cross and proclaim the victory of your resurrection and the resurrection of an entire planet and a people.

I AM the fulfillment of the law of cycles within you! I reinforce cycles of white fire as you invoke the light of Astrea to consume all darkness and to demagnetize this world of all cycles of disintegration, death, and decay. So remember that I come on the wings of Astrea to reinforce reality through purity, love through purity, truth through purity!

Let the lilies, then, trumpet the purity of the ages! And let the flame, the golden flame that is the light of the Christ in the heart of the lily, be unto you a torch to guide you in the way of truth all the days of your life and unto the victory of the ascension, when I, too, will be there as the consciousness of the flame of purity receiving you into the Presence of the I AM.

So the great cloud which received him out of their sight forty days after the resurrection<sup>9</sup> was and is the cloud of purity which I AM, the Elohimic consciousness waiting to receive every son and daughter of God as victors over hell and death, waiting for the God-realization of eternal life. This is the message of Palm Sunday. This is the message of praise and glory and honor. It is the victory of life that is the victory of your eternal oneness, freedom in the union of the One!

I salute you with the love of my heart, with the directive of my being that acknowledges your individuality here and now. I know you, one and all, one by one; for I have marked your steps along life's way. I know you who keep the flame in the fields of the Lord. I know you, mankind; for I AM and I remain the champion of purity within the fiery core of every atom of your soul and being and body consciousness! Everywhere I AM in the consciousness of God-purity within you!

O microscopic worlds, become the infinite way! From the microcosm to the Macrocosm, be all of God and know that

Purity is the key, purity is the way!  
Purity is the refinement  
Of your expression of the seven rays.

---

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 13:3-9.

<sup>6</sup>John 8:32.

<sup>7</sup>John 6:28.

<sup>8</sup>Rev. 20:15.

<sup>9</sup>Acts 1:9.



Purity is the etching in your being  
Of the fohatic light of the secret rays.  
Purity is all!  
Be purity and watch then  
How discarnates and moods  
And energies of human habit fall  
From the temple of our God!  
Purity is the universal solvent of all sin.  
Purity is the light  
That is your will to win.  
Purity is the energy in which you live  
As a shining, resplendent sun of righteousness.

I AM victory, victory, victory in the chalice of consciousness! So now let the chalice of your being become the Holy Grail! Let your consecration flow as the wine of the Holy Spirit of which all mankind might partake and thereby become the essence of that Word incarnate. I AM with you always, and with him, unto the end of the age of the cycling of all of the dark cycles of consciousness throughout the planetary body.<sup>10</sup> I AM with mankind through the Dark Cycle.<sup>11</sup> I AM with you always, even unto the age of your victory in the flame!

Note: The above dictation by the Elohim of Purity was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on March 23, 1975. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7637-38, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>10</sup>Matt. 28:20.

<sup>11</sup>The Dark Cycle of the return of mankind's karma began on April 23, 1969. It is a period when man's misqualified energy, held in abeyance for many centuries, is being released for balance in this period of transition into the Aquarian cycle.

# Chapter 34

## Victory - November 7, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 45 - Victory - November 7, 1976

Indomitable Greetings of Cosmic Victory

Part I

On behalf of a planet, may I bring you those indomitable greetings of cosmic victory! And may I bring that buoyancy and joy which I AM into the forcefield of your consciousness tonight in a more than ordinary way! I AM Victory! And I AM also the victory of every man, woman, and child upon this planet - freedom in the light and freedom to be that which God already is. For when you were endowed with the majesty of the divine image, it was so that you could manifest it.

Will you then tonight understand with me that the manifestation of the image of God in the world of form is the highest glory which man can share in? As I come to you tonight, I come in an invocative spirit, because I am determined that the joy which I have shall be the joy of the world. Never in over ten thousand years has the planetary body seen or understood that experience which I am directing tonight by agreement with those cosmic councils and solar lords governing this system of worlds.

It is true that humanity have departed from the covenant of Asha,<sup>1</sup> the covenant of purity; but I want you to understand that in the hearts of men there is an anchor of both their victory and their purity, which I AM. Therefore, tonight as I descend into the atmosphere of the planetary body, I bring with me over ten thousand legions of angels [audience rises], and I bring them in God's name to the earth to minister to the children of men because of their basic needs. Will you please be seated. I invoke, then, in the name of God and by the power of God, the angelic hosts of light for and on behalf of this planetary body. And they come with me in order to vest you and to vest humanity with an awareness of their victory!

What is victory? It is the overcoming of those outer conditions which you have struggled against with your mortal consciousness. Now I say, let us demand the reinforcement of that mortal consciousness by those immortal applications of cosmic joy, peace, and loveliness which shall bring to the mind a new domain, a new outlook not only upon this year, but upon all years to come as the immortality and the peace of your victory as a reality.

You have thought in terms of your victory as remote. Well, I want you to understand that the realization of your victory can be an immediate occupation of the total being of man so that people, instead of being involved in a struggle for this or that, can at last understand how they can enter into the immediate fulfillment of those cosmic wishes that are a part of the great cosmic light of God which never fails. I say to you tonight, the light of God never fails! And when I say it, I want you to

---

<sup>1</sup>One of the six high deities of Zoroastrianism, attendants of Ahura Mazda. Asha represents personified righteousness.

reinforce that action as a tangible focus in your own hearts so that you can become the beneficiaries of that cosmic service which I seek to render unto you.

You have somehow or other had the idea that you are deficient. Will you please remove from your mind and consciousness tonight that you are a deficient person and enter instead into the consciousness that you are an efficient, God-free being determined to embark upon the course of your own cosmic victory? For then I believe that the focalization we can produce in the world of form will be a cosmic miracle of light's splendor such as the world has not hitherto seen - no, not for thousands of years.

I want you to understand that there is a law of abundance functional in every one of the ascended masters. And do you know what that law is? It is the law of the production of greater grace in the heart of those who are yet to come than they themselves have manifested. No matter how great the ascended masters' consciousness may be, in the world of finite form they are always imbued with the consciousness that God is and is functional within their own manifestation.

And therefore they understand the law of miracle transcendence whereby the consciousness in any given age can at last ascend, itself, into a higher vibratory rate, to higher spheres, and bring with it the consciousness of initiation into the world of form whereby the planetary body becomes transformed by the transcendent light of purpose which is the glow of the eternal power and fire of the cosmic being of God himself in the heart of the Great Central Sun.

Will you accept that? Will you allow yourselves to become enamored by that? Will you draw nigh unto that? Will you accept that victory as a part and portion of the Godhead that is tangibly intended as a gift for you? Well, dear hearts of light, I am offering it to you! Will you not take it? Will you not accept it? Will you not be it?

If you will, I am sure that the transformation that will occur in your thought processes will not so immediately decide that now you are at last going to go through some strange and undesirable negative condition. For how easily the human mind is able to accept that about itself because of the tremendous infiltration into the world of form and the life patterns and life records of so many, many people who have passed through undesirable experiences.

Well, all you have to do is let go! Let go of those old ideas! Arrange for the transmutation through the sacred fires and elements of God's own being, and then decide that you will have no more of that! Are you not tired of situations in your life that are less than victory? Will you accept with me tonight, then, a feeling of your own God-victory and make it a permanent part of your own world?

This is the manner in which I myself was able to attain not only to the title of Victory, but to the being of Victory as a part of God. You may say to yourself, "Ah yes, victory is a part of God and victory is a part of mighty Victory, but is it a part of my own world? No." Well, beloved hearts, as long as you say no, it will be that way, don't you see? But the moment that you decide that you will become a God-victorious person, a person - a pure sun - of great light and loveliness, then you have already started those fires of victory upon the great end hearth of your own consciousness, and from that domain it will expand and expand and expand until it covers the earth!

Humanity have for thousands of years accepted the principle that they need to rob their brothers, because they are not satisfied that the abundance of God's love has provided enough through the avenues of nature; therefore, they reach out and take that which is not their own. They do not understand the one fiat by which I invoke the angels. And now I will invoke them: "The earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof!"<sup>2</sup>

As I spoke these words, every grain of sand upon the planet recorded them. You think, perhaps, that these are being recorded only upon electronic tape. Let me tell you that every grain of sand, every drop of water, every portion of all substance has recorded my words tonight because I speak

---

<sup>2</sup>Pss. 24:1.

with the authority of God. And I have delivered unto the world this, my fiat: "Victory, victory, victory, victory, victory!" - billions and billions of times written upon the sands of the planet. You cannot handle a grain of sand or substance from now on without knowing that the word "victory" is upon it.

"Oh, what an ego he has!" you say. [Audience laughs.] Let me assure you that I have long ago dispensed with that. I have uttered this name as a quality of God-obedience, a quality you can make your own, a quality you can cause to stir those unregenerate energies in yourself and tell them to depart from you and to be transmuted into light and loveliness as those beautiful regenerate energies of God-happiness and victory.

What a triumph it will be, then, when humanity, at last accepting that spirit of cosmic understanding which I AM, will understand that it was the original intention of God from the beginning day that man should be an overcomer of darkness. Well then, let us get on with the business of overcoming!

Note: The above dictation by Victory was dictated to the messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on January 3, 1971. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording MTH7104, The Summit Lighthouse.



# Chapter 35

## Victory - November 14, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 46 - Victory - November 14, 1976

Indomitable Greetings of Cosmic Victory

Part II

How do you suppose it shall be done? First of all, by the buoyant, joyous, transmutative release which I am making tonight, I expect you to go out and literally beat the world into submission! You say to yourself, "Well, what do I do first?" And I tell you, it is to actually focus that consciousness of God-victory in your own individual worlds. And when you do it, I tell you if you will remain constant to that sense of victory, it will make a wonderful change in your world, a change that will cause those little obstacles that so long have become the stumbling blocks in the pathway of your life to literally yield themselves unto me.

"Oh yes," you say, "while the consciousness of Victory is buoyantly, joyously buoying me up, I am able to do all of that." Well, let me tell you something tonight: When you understand that the God-power of Victory is literally alive within you, when you keep that consciousness enshrined as though it were an icon upon the wall of your being, it will transform you! But when you let slip from your consciousness all of these things because the bugaboo of human nonsense stands there and says: "Oh, you're a terrible person; you are an egotistical person; you are a person of darkness and deceit; you have this fault and you have that fault" - so long as you accept that, you probably will.

But the moment that you begin to understand that only by cosmic grace and loveliness - manifested by Jesus the Christ and the ascended masters throughout the ages - will you ever be able to shake the dust off of your feet and find at last that you can arise in those triumphant moments whereby the great cosmic spirals of the cosmic fire become a tangible manifestation for you. How do you suppose this will be done? Because the Spirit within you is made of the same substance as the Spirit of the ascended master.

Well, don't you see then? It is merely a matter of expressing those God-qualities which are already within yourself! And the idea and concept that you cannot do it is a concept of satanic lore, a concept of luciferian strategy whereby humanity have accepted this and have not understood that at last the very cradle of God-victory is within themselves. When they understand this, then they are no longer a lone pine tree standing upon a lonely hill separated from the world and feeling so sorry for themselves.

Do you understand, then, that all of us are altogether with you, standing with you? How in God's name can you actually stumble any longer? Well, you say, it isn't exactly easy! [Audience laughs.] Let me tell you that it may seem to be hard to actually do the will of God; but when you accept the spirit of your victory, you will be transformed in thought! And whereas that action of thought may not immediately seem to percolate through to those decadent atoms which you have

unfortunately not shepherded through the great cosmic fire often enough, then you will understand that that power of the Cosmic Christ that is universally within you and is now called into action will become a tangible manifestation from an ultimate standpoint and you will not be weary simply because you see some manifestation that is not already perfect.

This is one of the great stumbling blocks of humanity. It is the idea that they are not already perfect. Well, I tell you, they are! They have simply accepted imperfection, and this has become the fiat of their world. They have accepted the dissonant beat of drums from an idle jungle of human nonsense, and they have denied the immortal facets of cosmic light that actually breathes and glistens within them. What do you suppose beats your heart, beloved ones? Well, the power and energy that beats your heart is the power by which the worlds themselves are framed and by which they are turned in space and by which the glory of God becomes a tangible reality in the face of an avatar such as Jesus the Christ, in the face of an avatar such as El Morya.

All of these great ones - Kuthumi - they builded cathedrals; they struggled against the outer circumstances of the world. He became the divine poverello, as he was called, because he said: "I will give myself unto thee. I will give myself unto God." And what really transpired? Well, God already had him, but the devil seemed to have a hold of one foot; and somehow or other he was disturbed somewhat if that one foot was pulled upon. Well, I want you to understand that it doesn't matter if they have you by both feet [audience laughs] if you understand that God is inside of you and he that is in you is greater by far than he that is in the world.<sup>3</sup>

It is a state of consciousness; it is a matter of understanding; it is a matter of the recognition of that understanding - by you, not by someone else. It is not enough for El Morya, the great master, to have in his consciousness that he can overcome the world and the state of the flesh and the state of outer carnal manifestation. But when the Spirit of God takes you over, something else will happen. It will not be a figment of your imagination!

Now let me say to you, why do you suppose I say that? Because so many people have rationalized and brought out into the intellectual state of their being those very marvelous little tidbits of human knowledge that say that God is not, that Christ is not. Why, you would almost think, dear ones, that they would say they themselves were not! But you seldom hear them say that.

Do you understand what I mean? They will say that God is not - the great God of the universe. They will say that beloved Jesus is not, but the ones who say it don't say that they are not. They seem to consider themselves, then, to be of superior intelligence and power of rationalization whereby they can literally rationalize all of the ascended masters out of existence.

Well, thank God that they have not done it! For we are here! And our victory is a tangible manifestation within you if you will let it upon the altar of your heart and being! And I tell you that it is the fervor of God by which I speak, that it is the victory of God by which I speak, that it is the devotion of God by which I speak, and that I AM come this very night from Venus to bring you the radiation of the sacred fire and the power of great invisible worlds even beyond that. I have traveled this very week to the very heart of the Great Central Sun! And there I have been charged with those solar energies by which the very hub of creation turns and radiates and pours out its victorious energies for the accomplishment of God ideals.

Oh, you say, the pralaya will end. Well, let me tell you, though it may end, it will start again! And I want you to know that the hub of creation will keep on radiating and turning in the diurnal movement of worlds without end throughout all time to come and throughout all eternity to come. And never will it stop! It is like a top that is wound up forever because the energies of God are triumphant in it. And the energies of God are triumphant in you and they are a part of your own very soul!

Will you understand that? Will you smile in your heart as you recognize the truth in my words?

---

<sup>3</sup>1 John 4:4.

For by this smile of acknowledgment, you will help to solidify in your world those buoyant, joyful, cosmic, radiant energies by which you were formed in the very beginning, and you will understand that those cosmic laws which enabled me to come here and speak to you tonight are the laws by which the universe is both guided and governed. And when you understand that, outer conditions are meaningless. Why? Because you have understood the higher law, and the lower laws of human manifestation seem themselves to pale into insignificance.

Will you accept then tonight the idea of your own ascension in the light? Well, the moment you accept it as a premise, what do you have to do? Right away you start changing your life, because you know very well the consciousness you now have is not the consciousness of the ascension, nor is it the consciousness of your victory. So you set about the task of deciding for yourself that "I am going to do something about that and I am going to transform myself in consciousness."

What is the end result? The end result is a triumph for God. Every single soul that graduates from the schoolrooms of earth becomes a triumph for God. And strange as it may seem, this is one of the reasons why we sometimes display ascended masters in more than ordinary manners, because we want the whole universe to rejoice. As it was said in your own Bible, every sinner that repenteth causes joy in heaven.<sup>4</sup> Well, let me assure you that the moment a man repenteth or a woman repenteth and turns to serve the light with all his heart, the light turns around to serve him with all of its. And what takes place? Why, an entire transformation of course!

And you say to yourself - simply because you engage in a checkerboard consciousness, playing little games with yourself - you decide: "After all, I heard Victory; I was inspired. I heard this or I heard that and I was inspired. But now I have all these tragic circumstances facing me and what am I going to do about it? I've got to do something about it right now!" And so you don't do anything about it whatsoever. You simply suffer the qualms of conscience, the regrets and the pains that you got yourself into hot water in the first place.

Well, I want you to understand that the pathway to joy and deliverance and victory is one that is strewn with a lot of human nonsense behind it. Will you recognize, then, that you'd better throw out some of that ballast so your balloon can go higher? [Audience laughs.] Well, if you will accept that, then I can do something for you, and you can do something for yourself. If you don't accept it, I want you to understand that you will more or less stultify yourself, stand still, and sometimes go under the quicksand. For the quicksand is there! It's waiting to absorb you! It wants to soak you up like a blotter or a sponge! It wants to take you and rob you of your energy!

And what happens to the quicksand? Well, down underneath, you see, they have a little tunnel. And you know what happens in that tunnel? They take all of the energy they can steal from all of you, and where do they put it? They put it out in the world to create negativity! And so it becomes a vicious circle, and humanity is constantly the victim of it.

Well, when men understand at last that their victory - their God-victory - is within them and they understand that every cell has the imprint upon it of the words of eternal, immortal, ever living Victory, they will understand at last that that is the reason for rejoicing and they will no longer entertain those dark thoughts whereby their consciousness is dragged down as a whirlpool of defeat and darkness and sadness and their face grows long and becomes wrinkled [audience laughs] and they have all kinds of bad ideas and they can't sleep and they decide that the whole world is against them! Why, beloved hearts of light, the moment they begin to understand that this is nonsense, they will recognize that they can keep drawing that great sphere of cosmic victory!

You know what I am going to do for you tonight? I am going to answer your calls, that's what I am going to do! And I am going to answer them in this way. Sometime when you get these awful spirits of despondency that I described to you in part, will you just make a call to me very quickly and say: "Beloved mighty I AM Presence and beloved Victory: Help me, help me, help me! Get me

---

<sup>4</sup>Luke 15:7.



out of this condition right away, right now!”

And you watch what happens: The first thing you know, way down to the very tips of your feet, you’re going to feel that cosmic energy penetrating you and you’re going to get that smile, and all of the darkness will suddenly creep away and hide because it has no place else to go! [Audience laughs.] It can’t stay inside of you any longer, because you are a spirit of victory! You’re a spirit of triumph! You’re a spirit of joy! You’re a spirit of God! And you flood that across the face of the whole green earth! And then after a while there won’t be any more snow! [Audience laughs.]

You can melt it with divine love! Why, you can melt all of the ice crystals out of your world and you can find your freedom in that wonderful golden sun of the golden dawn of cosmic illumination. And you can bring that to the feet of humanity and you can cause humanity to understand, by the fervor of God and the faith of God, that God is real and that they are real and their soul is real and the joy within them is real, that I AM real, that Victory will seal you in a heart of cosmic victory forever if you will only yield yourself to that Spirit of Truth that is within you.

Begin to study to show thyself approved unto God!<sup>5</sup> Begin to understand, to accept the great fiats of immortal life within you and recognize that forever. I have come to you tonight and I have come to the world with a special purpose. And I am going tonight to every continent upon this planet, and I am going to put a massive image of Victory into the etheric realm over that continent. And I am going to send an arrow down into every heart that is dark and black and deceitful, and I am going to say to that heart, “Don’t you know that you beat because God lives?” And I am going to try to create a sense of abundance in the minds of humanity as has never been done before, and I am going to work with you.

Will you then recognize the power of being a catalyst? Will you recognize the power of being a catalyst? Will you recognize the power of being a catalyst? You can become a catalyst wherever you go, for I will make you an emissary of Victory to this planet! I will make whoever will accept it an emissary to this planet so that they can carry the light of Victory to the dying world that you presently envision and revive it and restore it to life - and in three days it will walk again in the spirit of cosmic joy!

Do you know what I’m talking about? I’m not talking about three earthly days - Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday - I’m talking about the victory of the eternal day of awakening humanity to make them realize the timeless beauty that is in the thought of victory! Why, you have only taken one quality of God. What will happen when you take them all?

I thank you.

Note: The above dictation by Victory was dictated to the messenger Mark L. Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on January 3, 1971. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording MTH7104, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>5</sup>2 Tim. 2:15.

# Chapter 36

## Angel of Listening Grace - November 21, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 47 - Angel of Listening Grace - November 21, 1976

### In the Hour of the Overcoming

I AM an angel of listening grace, an intelling presence, the Spirit of God that draws nigh unto mankind in the hour of the overcoming. I am one among many who have been sent in the flaming presence of the law of love to minister unto the needs of mankind in the hour when mankind are searching to know the truth, the why of being, the wherefores of life.

There are many who search; there are many who know not how to search nor that there is a need to search. Looking upon the world scene, they say to themselves, "It is better that I think not upon the conditions of the world, for I cannot make them any better." And so the children go into the cocoon of a daily routine to escape those questions of life, of consciousness, of reality. They go into the cocoon of the self to escape responsibility - the responsibility for the present, the past, and the future. And therefore, we cannot reach those who have shielded themselves from the burning questions of the hour.

Yet we tarry. We come in the flaming presence of the One whose Spirit, whose very essence, draws nigh unto the heart flame and the souls of mankind. We are angels of the Holy Spirit, angels of the Presence, the very essence of life. We come in numberless numbers, for great is the need. Great is the desiring of God to press the being and the soul of mankind into the mold of inner reality. And so we urge and so we speak in the inner ear the word of encouragement, of hope, urging the soul to pursue that which is worthy.

We come with a fire - a fire as steel, as white and azure-blue light. We come to separate the delicate layers of consciousness that are bound then to a mechanistic consciousness, a mechanistic civilization. And it is ours to send the thin line of fire - almost as though you were given the task to separate the delicate pastries, the delicate layers.

Do you see how those paper-thin layers of consciousness, layer upon layer, are wed to unreality, how these comprise an identity that mankind en masse consider to be their own? The task is formidable, yet not overpowering. We are not overpowered by the task; neither are we overwhelmed. For we live in that fire that is the energy to separate the tares and the wheat in the hour of the harvest.<sup>1</sup>

We come in the consuming flame. Indeed, we are flaming spirits. We come to glide through consciousness. We part the veil; we enter the body. We heal the form. We isolate those germs, those points and molecules that are contemplating rebellion against the system. By our shield we prevent

---

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 13:24-30, 36-43.

the recycling of the cancer of a planet. By our shield we magnetize the faith of the soul against the day of the soul's reckoning with its karma. By our shield we separate the deadness of despair from the inner hope and the light of the core of cells. And then by the magnet of our hearts we expand the light of cells. We magnetize charity, and the love of the heart fire is the healing bond of the being of mankind.

We come to place ourselves as electrodes, magnetizing that which is sacred, that which is whole, that which is real, for and on behalf of every member of the race of mankind. We come, and we keep on coming, and there is no end to our coming! Like a cloud of locusts on the sky, so the lightbearers come; and they are the reality of the matrix of the sky that is filled with angels.

And therefore, when you see the plagues coming upon mankind, know that these are the perversions of the coming of the new race - races of angels, beings, adjuncts of God's consciousness, evolutions of starry bodies and spherical forms and the geometry of his holy habitation. Understand, then, that as the plagues come upon mankind at every level of consciousness, these can be repelled, these can be rejected, these can be replaced by the electrodes, the angels of his living Presence.

Mankind in their sophistication have neglected, have rejected the angelic hosts. They have a momentum on the denial of our being as fantasy and fairy tale. They will rue the day when they understand that they have denied the very present help of the Lord himself. Be therefore "not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares."<sup>2</sup>

And so we come to make you aware of our reality. And our listening grace is for the listening of the inner ear. As God listens to the sound of the sea in the shell, determining frequency, determining identity, determining the lifewave of souls, so we listen for the response of the inner being. So we listen to the yearning, we listen to the longing, and we watch for action as the sign of intense desiring to be free.

Those who desire and do nothing, in truth desire not. They are the proud talkers and deceivers. Take heed that you be not deceived by your own carnal mind telling you that you are on the path of sainthood, that you desire to be free, that you desire to be whole. Take care when all men speak well of you,<sup>3</sup> for in that hour you must take note: "What am I doing if I am indeed on the path of sainthood?" Be not fooled, then, by the praises of your own internal carnal mind that, in praising you, deceives the actuality of your point on the Path. Beware the deceptions! Beware the self-deceptions!

We are angels of the sacred fire. We know the thoughts, the feelings, the levels of consciousness almost infinite in the finite form. We see how layers and layers and layers of the being of man must be defined and the dark layers extracted by fire. Only the fire of God can resolve the dilemma of the age! Only the fire of God can move in as a needle ray to penetrate the earth and the consciousness of mankind and to withdraw those elements that are the energies of the spoilers, spoiling the barrel of humanity's consciousness.

Therefore, place your hope in the eternal Presence and understand that that Presence has the full capacity within the law of cosmos to individualize itself as the angels of listening grace, angels of ministration and service, angels of the legions of the cosmic hierarchy. So we are the presence and the very present help. And so as flaming spirits of fire, we can be the refiners of the electrode and the grid of consciousness. We can move through the density of consciousness and rally the molecules to perform the perfect work of the alignment of your being! We can rally the energy of the electron! We can rally the energy of the cell to make you whole!

Do you understand that as mankind have not discovered an acknowledged cure for that dread disease that works its way through the body of mankind as cells in rebellion, so the angels of the living Presence of God, by their very consecration to love and the law of love, contain the answer within

---

<sup>2</sup>Heb. 13:2.

<sup>3</sup>Luke 6:26.

being and consciousness? Wherever we are welcomed, wherever we are invoked, we superimpose our love, our consciousness, our energy at that point in the brain, at that point in the body and in the chakras of mankind where there is a need to draw those electrons, as soldiers, into the original pattern to remagnetize them to the inner lodestone of the will of God.

Just as you would not tolerate the rebellion of your children, just as you would not, as chelas on the Path, tolerate the rebellion of your own emotions or your own mind, so you must understand and take dominion of the very physical atoms of being and command, in the name of the living Christ, the angels of his Presence to enter your form to draw all into the perfect Mother flow with the alignment of the Father's will.

I AM a servant of the Most High God within you! I AM the accelerator of your cosmic perfection! I AM the point of transition into ascension's spirals. I AM the light from on high condensed here below. I AM for the cosmic flow, the flow, the flow! I AM listening to the tone of your being. And I call in the name of the living God for the perfect pitch of consciousness, for the sounding of the Elohim now to draw this body into the frequency of the consciousness of the cross; for the cross is the symbol of overcoming in this hour.

Now then, the frequency is sounded of the point in the center of the cross, the nexus. If your consciousness is one with that point, you will then carry the cross of individual and world karma sealed in the center of fiery being and you will walk the way with him who walked the way, with angels who also walked with him. So now hear the sound in the inner ear and know that for a moment, for as long as you will, you are aligned with the cross of your identity. Enter in! Flow with the fire and the music of the spheres! This is the way of the overcomers. This is the requirement of the hour. In the name of the living God, be thou made whole!

I AM a servant of God, and I bow before the flame within you.

Note: The above dictation by Angel of Listening Grace was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on January 12, 1975.



# Chapter 37

## Jesus the Christ - November 28, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 48 - Jesus the Christ - November 28, 1976

Jesus' 1975 Thanksgiving Day Address: Thanksgiving, an Affirmation of Being

Part I

Out of the light of your heart I AM come! This is not merely an expression of the law. This is truth, for I have nestled in the flame of your own Christ-potential this day.

I have taken the opportunity to be received in the hearts of those who welcome me, to enter the inn of being and to make my flame one with your flame, one with the flames of all who acknowledge the Christ in Jesus, in Moses, in Confucius, in Mohammed, in Buddha, in Mary, in all who have ever become the Christ. And therefore, I have become the hidden man of the heart<sup>1</sup> for many sons and daughters of God throughout the planetary body this day, many of whom know me not as Jesus but know me as Maitreya or as the One, the only begotten Christ, Son of God.

And so I come forth from the light of your heart. In truth I come forth; and as I come forth, there is the expansion of your heart, my heart, and our oneness, which is the heart of God. Let us be a trinity this day! Let us stand in the temples and in the churches, on the highways and in the homes, in the schools and wherever there are children!

Let us consecrate the life of the heart as the nucleus of life in Matter! Let us consecrate the heart as the place where Spirit flows as the fountain of life. Let us be the instruments to endow the chalice of being and of life on earth with the flame; for without the flame, there is no purpose to the chalice.

Of what use is an empty chalice? It is like the vacuum, and the sides of the chalice collapse because there is no flame within to sustain the blueprint of Matter. Do you not understand, then, that all of life here below is yours to endow? It must be reendowed daily. It must be reinfused with that flame, for the flame seeks the Source and rises to the heart of God each twenty-four hours. And the electrons which comprise the body of Matter desire to be in a state of flow; and their flow is to the central sun, and out again, and in again.

This is the fusion of life with life; and therefore you see that once you have mastered the balance of the threefold flame, once you are pursuing that mastery on the path of the Christ and the Buddha, you must look to the ritual of the sacred fire in the other rays of the seven. The white fire is for endowing the cube with purity. The green fire is for endowing Mater with the abundance of the flame, and the purple and gold for infusing life with the ministry of love. The ritual of the seventh-ray fires of freedom is to reenact the endowment of all the rays day by day, day by day.

Think, then, of all the things which you repeat each day - not as monotony or rote, but as the ritual of the sacred fire - the cleansing and the feeding of the body, the tending to the precious plants

---

<sup>1</sup>1 Pet. 3:4.

and to your children and to the elementals, opening of windows to let in fresh air, the flow of water, the use of fire, the cleaning of your homes, the going to and fro along the calling of your life. So many aspects of living are daily ritual because in each twenty-four-hour cycle, you must reinfuse life with life. You are instruments of the flow of God. You are initiators of cosmic consciousness on earth, as Maitreya has declared.

Therefore, let this Thanksgiving Day be your opportunity to consider the aspects of life which you may have neglected. And let your neglect be replaced with gratitude as the flow of the heart! As you release such joy in gratitude and joy of abundance, it is the flow of the nucleus of life which is magnetized. Therefore, be joyous, not solemn! Be enthusiastic, not bored! Be filled with truth - and lively truth that lives as an emerald fire burning and crackling in your all-seeing eye! Be this truth! Be not the calcification of error! Watch out for the error of habit and that habit which becomes rote - rote that replaces the ritual of the sacred fire each day!

Have mercy! Have compassion upon those parts of life  
Who live not in the ritual of the flame,  
But in the rote of mediocrity for selfish gain.  
Have mercy upon them;  
They know not what they do!<sup>2</sup>  
Teach them! They are in ignorance of the law  
Of the many and the few.  
They stand then, waiting to be filled,  
But know not that that filling must be God-willed  
As an exercise in free will,  
As the coming of the Christed ones  
With the pitcher from the well of life,  
Pouring the energy of sacred fire, of Mother flow,  
Into the Matter body here below.

Think, then, of others -  
Others in the ways of the world,  
Others in the way of freedom,  
Others seeking to find that way to be free.  
Have mercy on them!  
Have compassion for them -  
And tolerance and understanding!  
For it was not so long ago  
That you yourselves  
Were the waifs of chastened ignorance,  
That you were the ones  
Not cleaned by the Mother,  
Soiled in your garments  
And spotted with the dust and the dirt of life.  
Have compassion for them!  
For I say to you,  
They know not what they do;  
They know not what they do.  
Invoke life! Infuse them with the life!

You now are the few who must become the many through the multiplication of the loaves and the

---

<sup>2</sup>Luke 23:34.

fishes of your consciousness.<sup>3</sup> And therefore there is required an integrator, an initiator, a multiplier. I AM he! I AM the same, the Christed One, the Son of God! I do not fear to proclaim it! I do not fear to declare it! I must declare I AM the Son of God! Or who else will declare it for me? I ask you. Therefore, if it is necessary for me to proclaim my role, I say you must proclaim your role! Your thanksgiving must be an affirmation of your being!

Praise God for what you are! Do not be unworthy to be that God star! Proclaim it, I say, this day! Proclaim it aloud and in your hearts! Give forth the joyous shout "I AM a son of God! I AM a daughter of God! I AM the Father and the Mother! I AM the Holy Spirit! I AM the Christed One!" Do not be ashamed; and above all, do not fear the ridicule of the world when you tell the world, "I AM the Mother."

Understand, precious hearts, that the fear of ridicule is the ultimate cowardice. We must not have that cowardice in the sons and daughters of God. You must have the courage to proclaim what you are, who you are, and where you are. Where you are is most important. To declare "I AM a Son of God" is not enough. You must say: "I AM a son of God fulfilling my ray in time and space, in this point of contact which by God's grace I make now with the sacred fire of Holy Spirit, which I declare to all the world. To all who will hear it, I declare: I AM God in manifestation here - here and now, for all eternity! This is my word! This is my fiat, my decree, and my vow!"

Note: The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on November 27, 1975. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>3</sup>Matt. 14:15-21.





# Chapter 38

## Jesus the Christ - December 5, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 49 - Jesus the Christ - December 5, 1976

Jesus' 1975 Thanksgiving Day Address: Thanksgiving, an Affirmation of Being

Part II

Precious ones, because it is not popular - it is not the mode to make the declaration of being - many have failed to do so, especially in the churches of the world. And then we look at the chelas on the Path and we see that they, too, are reticent to make that declaration of independence of being. Therefore, my Thanksgiving prophecy to you is this: That you will be called upon in coming months and in the year 1976 to bear witness to the truth of being, to bear witness to the Christ, to declare the reality of God as Father and Mother and Spirit and Christ where you are.

Therefore, when they say to you, "Do you know him, Christ the Lord?" Say: "Yes, I know him! He is my Lord! He lives within my heart! I AM he! We are one because he lives in me. I AM also the Christed One, the Son!" Let them stand aghast! Let them fall back by the release of light!<sup>4</sup> Let them feel the blast of the Holy Spirit! It is time that mankind felt the winds of the Holy Spirit, the movement of the Lord, the proclaiming of that Word. It is time, I say, and it is space; and in the holy place of the Most High God, your own temple, be that flame!

I remind you, then, of my words to Peter. I foresaw that he would betray the Christ, that he would deny the Christ three times.<sup>5</sup> So remember, hearts of the one fire, remember that the warning is given. But when the testing and the temptation comes, the memory has no recall of the warning of the Christ who stood in the way to give you the word of the Lord. Therefore Peter forgot. He forgot that I had told him, "Satan would have you; he would sift you as wheat."<sup>6</sup> He forgot and therefore he failed the test.

Now I remind you that in the hour of the testing, the fallen ones come. They come to obliterate the word of Christ, the teachings of the Mother, the memory of the flow of initiation and of the initiatic light of Maitreya and of Buddha. They come with their blanket of sensuality and desire, of their death consciousness, and they block the vision so that all that you are aware of is self-preservation and the exigencies of the moment to preserve the standing and the life of the human ego. And then when the deed is done, then when the betrayal is made and you have denied Mary the Mother and your Lord and your I AM Presence, then the dark ones flee. They have their laughter and their glee; they have their moment of victory, you see. For they have that energy that you have given by your forgetfulness.

---

<sup>4</sup>John 18:6.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 26:34.

<sup>6</sup>Luke 22:31.

Therefore I say, be not forgetful to entertain those strangers who are the ascended masters.<sup>7</sup> Be not ashamed to have their pictures and their statues and their focuses in your home. Do not remove them to please the fallen ones who come. They come, then, to examine your life-style. It is none of their business! Let them come if they will!

But you will stand; and standing still, you will not forget that you are entertaining the strangers. And you will see that the strangers are the angels, the masters, the Elohim, the Cosmic Christ; and they will swallow up the darkness of the fallen ones and their opinions. What matter the opinions of the fallen ones? Let them have them! They will die in their opinions and you will live by your conviction of the flame of living truth! Therefore live and be life, I say!

I AM Jesus - as real, as close in the light of your freedom as I was long ago in Galilee and before Abraham and before the worlds were formed. So you, too, were in Christ, souls sealed in the light of that cosmic morn of Alpha and Omega giving birth to consciousness and life, to opportunity to souls in free will.

You were with me when the morning stars sang together.<sup>8</sup> You can arc across the skies! You can remember your origin in that eye of God! You need not then be confined to a certain century or modes or fashions of consciousness. Be free, I say, from all of this confinement of your soul and your light this day! I come to set the captives free! I come in the name of Liberty! I come with my Thanksgiving proclamation!

I give thanks before the altar of Almighty God this day for your souls yearning to be free, for your self-discipline, for your willingness to stand in the way of life. I give thanks for all who serve the cause of freedom. I give thanks for ascended masters and unascended devotees. I give thanks to those who worship the Christ, to those who give the Hail Mary and those who love the light of Buddha. I AM grateful that light is enshrined. I AM grateful that you have come to hear the Word, to take the Word, to run with the Word, and to be all life to all life evolving on Terra.

I come then with that promise of initiation. I come with the prophecy of victory. Take to heart, to mind, and to soul the teachings of Maitreya preparing you for the goal of life. Take to heart, to mind, to soul the prophecy of your witnessing unto the Word and unto life. Be not turned out of the way, of the Path, by your feelings of guilt, unworthiness, or the bribery of the fallen ones who promise salvation without any ovation from yourself. You must make the grand ovation unto God! You must make the fiery invocation! You must forge and win your God-identity, your victory in Christ on the cross and in the fiery discipline of that Alpha-to-Omega energy!

So then, the bribery and the blackmail of the fallen ones is always there to usurp the light of the chosen ones. But because they have chosen to be God, they will not be tempted by the spoilers and their deceptions and their lies. They will protect and guard the supply of the Mother, the fulfillment of the Word, and the spreading abroad of the teaching.

I return to the light of your heart, whence I came. I enter now the Sun behind the sun of your own heart flame. I, Jesus, will to remain within your heart as long as you will to be in the flame of harmony. I will to multiply your Christ consciousness. I will to multiply the action of the six-pointed star and the I AM THAT I AM. I will to multiply the initiations of the three wise men: the studies of Kuthumi on the aura, the studies of Djwal Kul on the chakras in the aura, the studies of Morya for chelas on the Path.

I enter hearts afire, hearts who will have me by their God-desire to be God. I enter for the balancing of the threefold flame. I enter to live on earth again! I would participate in your initiations - in your transfiguration, in your crucifixion through the fourteen stations of the cross. I would be there where life meets life, where life consecrates life, where Father meets Mother for the birth of the Divine Manchild.

---

<sup>7</sup>Heb. 13:2.

<sup>8</sup>Job 38:7.

I would be in you your Jesus and your Christ, your Maitreya and your Buddha. I would be if you would have me. I speak to the souls of all mankind who know me as the Saviour. I am speaking to you! I would be born again on earth this Christ Mass. Therefore, receive me as the infant child! Receive me as the little one! Receive me as the master, as the integrator of the flow. Receive me of the God, the God who is the fulfillment of that cosmic flow.

I come! I come to all who pray. I enter the hearts of all who pray this day; for you see, I must be born again.<sup>9</sup> This is the law of life: You must be born again. You must have the regeneration of the fires of victory. I would fulfill in you the integration of the spirals of life. I would mediate cosmic consciousness. I would be the priest, the priestess at the altar. I would receive with you in fire the turgid and the dark energies of your impurities. I would make them light!

I would be the decree, the decreer, and the Word! I would be the fire that descends from Almighty God! I would be the transmutation in you! I would be the sublimation of all energy unto purity! I would be your infusing of life with purity this day!

I would be all that God is! And my promise, my prophecy to you, is this: You can be all that I AM in you! You can be all that God is in you! You can be all that I AM, all that I AM throughout eternity. We are one in the heart of life forevermore!

Note: The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral on November 27, 1975. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>9</sup>John 3:7.



# Chapter 39

## Lanello - December 12, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 50 - Lanello - December 12, 1976

Lanello's Birthday Message December 24, 1975: The Flame of the Christ Mass

### Part I

Good evening, my friends, and a merry Christmas! I come in the light of your heart and in the flame that glows before you. I come to bring the warmth of the Christ Mass. I come to place around you the corona of your Presence, the auric glow of the flame that burns, that will not be quenched. I come because you have come to celebrate the birth of the Son of God within you and within me, within Jesus, the anointed one, and in the hearts of all mankind.

My prayer with you this night is that the flame might leap from heart to heart, that it might consume in every hearth the outer senses and their indulgences and draw mankind into the maturity of responsibility. Let them be children no longer; for as children they flaunt the law, and they toy with the sacred fire - a single flame that is the gift of God to every son and daughter.

The flame is single and it is singular. It is a one-time gift. It can be lost. The flame may return to the heart of the Great Central Sun with or without the soul; and only the soul can make the bliss of the Christ Mass permanent by application - fervent application - fastidiousness in the law and in the service of the law.

I look upon mankind this night. I look upon those who take the joys of Christmas in a perpetual indulgence of giving and receiving not the light, but the things of this world. Let them be drawn by the love of the Holy Spirit which we share! Only love can transform the world. Let it begin here! Let it be a fiery vortex! Let your own flame burn as high as a candle flame. Let it be that fire! And you see the heat as it increases in these rooms. Can you imagine how the light will increase? For the heat is the equivalent of love.

And so I would like to see you increase love as a burning fire, a fire that burns not only when I am with you, when Christ is near, or in the celebration of the events that foretell the Second Coming of the Christed One within you. I would like to see the fire burn, the fire increase, the love increase; for men will not stay with the teaching when the teaching is but words cast idly from the lips. They will stay only by the drawing power of the flame.

Can you imagine yourself a shepherd this night on the hillsides of Judea nearing Bethlehem? And all that you possess in this world - your staff, your robe, your mantle, a blanket for warmth - all that is really your own is that flame. And God has sent you forth to light a world with that single flame. Imagine yourself dependent totally upon the flame - not a building, not a pulpit, not an organization, without finances or advertising or backing. But you are given the greatest gift of all: the gift of the flame of life. And within your soul is placed the formula for the increase of the flame. And you are born to know that by that flame a world can come into its own or a world can recede into the vortex

of fire and be consumed.

I would like you to imagine yourself among the sheep who represent the wakeful - watching, waiting, coming to the center of the AUM, following the Good Shepherd, totally dependent upon the voice that comes from the flame, the voice that comes from the heart. The sheep know that voice and they come.<sup>1</sup> They come to the place where the fire is burning to bask in the warmth of love. It is a cold winter night, and so the flame of Christ descends.

Imagine yourself among the shepherds who welcomed the star of his appearing. Shepherds who came, whose fiery destiny it was to be near the one who bore the flame for the redemption of all mankind, who would show mankind how to light the heart, to be a fire - an all-consuming fire consuming all lesser desire and being just simply a flame. He came, then, in surroundings that were humble to accentuate this fire against a backdrop not of grandeur of palaces, not the majesty of Rome or even of Greece. He came simply to be a fire.

I would then recall to you that in that holy night there were not even books nor teachings, but only a flame to follow. They knew it as a vibration even as you know your God by vibration. The wise men followed the frequencies of light to the place where he lay. I would that all mankind would come to you following the star of the I AM Presence, following the light from your heart - not my heart, not the hearts of the ascended masters, but God incarnate as the Word, as the fire, as the flame within you.

This is the great mystery of learning to make the bricks without straw,<sup>2</sup> of going forth without purse or scrip.<sup>3</sup> For you must exercise the flame. And the flame will increase; it will envelop you. It will be your supply, your garment, your daily joy, the poetry of the mind, the flow of the essence from God, until you are centered in the bliss of the Buddha and the Christ. And there centered with the flame raised on high, you will draw the multitudes and they will come to be nourished of the sacred fire.

Let us then feel the freedom to abandon all of the accouterments of civilizations that rise and fall; for there is nothing permanent but the star of the I AM Presence that foretold his birth and your own and my own, now anchored in your heart. Be grateful that God made you, for not all who walk this earth can make that statement! Be grateful that God placed the flame within you!

You may be grateful for lesser gifts; but on your birthday and the birthday of a king, remember to be grateful because God made you and endowed you with the gift of fire. And having made you and endowed you that gift, he has done the all, the summum bonum of life. The highest good, the greatest love, the immortal truth is this: I AM thy Son, O God! I AM thy flame, O God!

So you know the precepts well. Now let us expand the fire and tell a world waiting for the sunrise, waiting still for the dawn of the Christ consciousness, not having even the faintest conception of the coming of the star, yet waiting, yet praising God, yet giving glory in the churches and the temples and the cathedrals, yet knowing that sometime, somewhere, the glory of his appearing will be to them the fulfillment of their hope and the promise of the Word.

I desire then that you should meditate with me as we conclude this year, this year that has been the testing of the Holy Spirit in many nations, in many hearts - the testing to see whether or not the crucible, the chalice, could contain the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit is not being tested, but you are - to see whether the steel girders of your consciousness can contain the holy offering of the Lord God of hosts.

You have been tried in the fires.<sup>4</sup> Parts of you have been found wanting, but not all. And so the fusion of your consciousness, the parts making up the whole of the body and soul and mind of God

---

<sup>1</sup>John 10:4.

<sup>2</sup>Exod. 5:6-19.

<sup>3</sup>Luke 10:4.

<sup>4</sup>1 Cor. 3:13.

on earth, has been weighed; and the total consciousness of those striving for the light has been found to be a receptacle for the Holy Spirit. I said, a receptacle. I would make it bigger and better. By thy flame, by thy flame! Let us look within and see what we can claim for God in that immortal fire!

Do you know that if you would meditate and concentrate on the heart as I have taught you to do,<sup>5</sup> you could increase that fire a hundredth of an inch? And do you know what one-hundredth of an inch increase in the fire in your heart would bring to you? If each one of you would determine this to be your calling and your all, you would find that thousands would be drawn to the teachings just by the increase in the nucleus of the staff and the students and the Keepers of the Flame. Thousands would be drawn into the teachings of the ascended masters.

And therefore in your service, as you labor long and lovingly for the Lord your God, remember to allow the mind and soul to flow to the heart and say: "O God, you are so magnificent! O God, you are so magnificent! O God, you are so magnificent!" In this way let love increase. Let light increase. And as you fall into the arms of God in sleep at night, let your attention rest in the heart. Do not let your minds run away with foolish thoughts and concerns. Let the angel of your Presence, your guardian angel, take the burdens of the day, the plans of the future, and all of those things of the past.

As you are free in the light of Mary to meditate with Jesus in the sacred fires of the heart, plunge into these fires as you would plunge into the foaming sea! Plunge into the fires with the delight and the knowing that if you are there tending the fire, God is also there making it higher and higher. And that is all you need; all else will come of the flame - creativity, ideas, supply, joy, the union of life on earth with life in heaven - all this the product of the flame.

And then what do you suppose will happen when you increase that flame another one-hundredth of an inch? You will see science and invention increase! You will see peace flourishing upon earth! You will see war consumed! You will see the dark ones exposed! Will you wonder in that day at the miracle of God? Or will you look within and say, "This is the alchemy of the fire within my heart!"

Note: The above dictation by Lanello was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on December 24, 1975. This dictation, originally released with the title "Lanello's Birthday Message December 24, 1975; Love as a Burning Fire," is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>5</sup>See Cosmic Consciousness - The Putting On of the Garment of the Lord by Lanello, published by the Summit Lighthouse, pp. 58-63.





# Chapter 40

## Lanello - December 19, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 51 - Lanello - December 19, 1976

Lanello's Birthday Message December 24, 1975: The Flame of the Christ Mass

### Part II

Your heart is the heart of God. I said, your heart is the heart of God. Accept that and be free - eternally free in the light! Your heart is the heart of God! Think, then, what can come forth from your heart. If your heart is the heart of God, then it is the heart of Christ! Then you can dare to be the heart of humanity! You can dare to keep the flame for a world and for systems of worlds, for the flame is equal to the task.

And so we look across America and the world. We see the quickened. We see those who are not quickened. Their auras are gray. It matters little whether they are in the body or out of the body, for they make no progress Godward. I say, increase your fire to rouse them from their death! I say, increase that fire so that as you pass them in the way, the fire will leap from your heart and touch them and ignite a flame long lost! Wherever you are, you must be the carrier of fire. And your fire must light the rooms of the world, must inspire, must consume, must transform. It must be a healing presence.

I implore you: Be the fire that God has made you to be! And meditate with me then at this year's end, this year of the Holy Spirit. Meditate on the boundlessness of the flame, the freedom of the flame, the completeness of the flame, the capacity of the flame to be all things to all people. You must carry the teachings by love and by the fire of love. You must not be content to hang up a poster or give a book; you must infuse the poster and the book with your light. And if your light does not infuse Mater, you will be found wanting in the Day of Judgment.

I call to all Keepers of the Flame in my Christmas message. Do not be satisfied that you have the teaching. That is only the beginning. Take the teaching to your heart! Project it to a world! Do not be satisfied until you can kindle souls by the hundreds and the thousands! We do not want to see the ascended masters' teachings die on the vine because of a lack of fiery hearts going forth.

You must understand that you are required to look as I have looked upon thousands of years of dispensations and great avatars who have walked the earth. They have left their teachings, some recorded in books and some recorded in the hearts. Understand that the teaching is lost unless it be a living teaching. And some have sought a living master. I seek a living teaching; for I know that where I find the living teaching, I will find the living master.

The master lives within you this day. Let him live! Give him room! Open the windows of the soul, the chakras, and let the precious air of the Holy Spirit flow for the increase of fire! The fire must have the air of the Holy Spirit to burn. Therefore open consciousness, open the way in the four lower bodies, open the way for the fire to flow!

Now then, let go of all that binds you! Let go of complications! Let go and simply be the fire! Be on fire for God! Be love, for only love will draw souls into this focus. And Chamuel has placed a focus of love.<sup>6</sup> It must be taken in! It must be used! You must become that fiery cross! You must become the heart of a Buddha! You must become all these things.

We are not interested in hearing you talk about these things. We want you to witness. Witness to the fire! Be what you talk about or be silent until you can be what you are talking about. Too many voices, too many stories, too much intellectual prattle - better to be silent in the flame and to approach the fringe of cosmic consciousness than to be lost in the perpetual emotions, the bubbling, the foam, the vapor of idle conversation, rationalizations, doubts and fears that spawn a doctrine not of the light, not of the Christ.

I AM Lanello! I have become the flame of love, and by that love I AM the victor. I would have you ride upon my coattails, but the law would not allow it. The law requires that you become love. Start loving now! Love yourself! Eject all self-condemnation! Put it into the flame that is before you! Put it in consciously, and with it will go the demons of the night that torment you with their condemnation, their vilification.

The dark ones will never cease their deception by condemnation. They will pick you apart as the crows of the night. And they will continue to pick, year in, year out, until you decide to cast them out. Let it be now! Let this be your birthday gift to one born in Capricorn. Let all of it go into the flame and be free! See how much lighter you feel when you love yourself! God loves you, so begin by loving yourself! And when you love yourself free, you will see God standing where you are - God living, God burning, God consuming, God loving all parts of life free.

Let love be more than a smile. Let the smile be the effect of a cause, a burning in your heart to convey a fire. Let your motto be Start a Fire! Start a fire with Maitreya! Start a fire that will never, never be put out. Start it now in your heart and see it leaping! I can see it leaping across this land to hearts and homes who have never been touched by the fiery destiny of the soul.

Be then the angels who make their rounds this night enshrining the Christ child. Extend the flame! Expend the flame; and be fulfilled by your extension of selfhood, by your expenditure of selfhood. Only in spending yourself will God spend himself within you. The fire must be renewed. To be renewed, it must be given away.

O precious ones, there is far more to my message than the simple words I speak; and yet if you will apply these words, you will go beyond a certain frame of consciousness and discover the nucleus of my message. I am telling you that this movement, in order to succeed, must be a movement of intense love that will magnetize the honor of the Holy Spirit, the brooding of the Holy Spirit, the caring for mankind. I am telling you that without love you will not succeed in conveying the teaching - and that with love you will conquer all.

Now I expect that you will do something about your limitations and the limitations that you have placed upon love and God and fire within you. I expect that you will do something about my message and not leave it hanging in these rooms, but that you will change your life, that you will take to heart that I am saying that unless you increase the fire and the love, the dispensations of the Brotherhood cannot flow. And so until you effectively pull out all the stops and let love flow, you will find that you will not expand as you desire to expand.

When you have sufficiently loved yourself to consume the jagged edges of your self-analysis, your self-hypnosis, your self-deprecation, then turn around and love those around you. Criticism is an absence of love. Strife and discord, cruelty and pettiness - all of these things belie the flame of love. The bickering and the argumentation, the gossip and the evil spirits that flirt with those on the fringe of the movement - these are the absence of love. And those who are not able to sustain a momentum of glorying in the law and in the power of the spoken Word, these suffer the dread disease

---

<sup>6</sup>Archangel Chamuel, Pearls of Wisdom, 29 August 1976, pp. 171-74.

of selfishness, where there is no love. And that selfishness leads to death and to decay of the human soul.

And therefore let the softness, the kindness, the concern, the caring, the politeness, the tender regard for one another as you would regard the ascended hosts, be your way today and every day which follows unto the hour of your ascension. Consider yourselves the mystical body of Christ.<sup>7</sup> Love one another each moment as you would love him as he is taken down from the cross and cared for by the holy ones. Be unto one another lovers of Christ, lovers of his body and his soul, lovers of his sorrow and his triumph.

“Learn to love to do well, and you shall.” Let mediocrity be expelled from this organization as a manifestation of selfishness! Let the desire for perfection be seen as the work of love! Let the desire to serve be seen as the work of love! Let the desire to pray be seen as the work of love!

And so my gift to you this night is the gift of all of the love of my heart. I give it unto you that it might be filled and renewed and again exalted that I might give it again. And so I give it all, and I ascend into the heart of God to gain the allness of his love for the imparting of that love again and again and again.

As I have shared with you my love and my heart’s plea this night, I bid you: Go and do likewise. I ask you to embrace one another in the fond embrace of the love of Christ, that you might sense that you are one in body, one in soul, one in mind. And I ask you to impart the fire of your heart, to let it leap. And therefore, bear one another’s burden.<sup>8</sup> Bear one another’s burden.

In the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I salute you in love.

Note: The above dictation by Lanello was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on December 24, 1975. This dictation, originally released with the title “Lanello’s Birthday Message December 24, 1975: Love as a Burning Fire,” is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

---

<sup>7</sup>Rom. 12:4-5.

<sup>8</sup>Gal. 6:2.



# Chapter 41

## Jesus the Christ - December 26, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 52 - Jesus the Christ - December 26, 1976

Jesus' 1975 Christmas Day Address: The Lamb and the Lamb's Wife

Part I

A canopy of white angels descends over the Holy City of Los Angeles. The angels of the Bride and the Bridegroom come to prepare the way for the reign of the Christ, the Lamb and the Lamb's wife.<sup>1</sup> And so they come heralding a new day when the New Jerusalem will be the reality of a cosmic cube in Mater. They come heralding the dawn of the birth of the Christ Child.

And the fruit of the divine union is the birth of this Child Immaculate whose seed is already implanted in every soul. The seed requires the sun, the light of the word of God, and the rain of the Holy Spirit and the warmth of Mother. The seed is the law of God. The seed is the germinal power of a cosmos.

Now let us assemble the factors of growth. Let us assemble the points of the City Foursquare.<sup>2</sup> Let the law of the impersonal God be reinforced in the principle of right action. Let the Word be reinforced out of the mouths of the sons and daughters of God as they speak holy truth.

Do not fear to take the pulpit! Do not fear to preach the gospel! I have called you! I AM Jesus, your Lord and your master. You cannot forever sit in the pews of life. You must go forth and preach. You must preach in the faith that I AM the Word, I AM the message, I AM the messenger.

I come as the Faithful and True with the armies of heaven.<sup>3</sup> I come to defend you as you take your rightful place in the pulpits of the world. I will not have my sons and daughters take a backseat to the manipulators, the archdeceivers, the false priests, the wolves in sheep's clothing<sup>4</sup> who themselves are ignorant tools of the malice of the Evil One. Let it be rolled back! I release the fire of the Logos! It is a fire that takes a layer of skin from the astral plane, burns it as with a fiery intensity as the acid takes the layer of consciousness that ought to be and is no more.

The undergirdings of the fallen ones are withdrawn one by one as you lift up the voice of the Son of God: they no longer have a foundation or a superstructure. Their fabrications are as a pile of matchsticks. Cast them down with a sweep of the right hand of God, the right hand of Father and of Mother, of Son and Holy Spirit.

So let sons and daughters of God preach the Word! I anoint you by the flame of my being. I anoint all who hear me and have faith in the inevitable power of the Logos to speak the word of

---

<sup>1</sup>Rev. 19:7; 21:9.

<sup>2</sup>Rev. 21:16.

<sup>3</sup>Rev. 19:11.

<sup>4</sup>Matt. 7:15.

salvation. I say inevitable; for by the force of the God within you - the wellspring of life from the soul and the rivers of waters flowing out of the belly, out of the soul<sup>5</sup> - and by the force of God Almighty from on high, you will see that you will only open your mouth and the word of God will come forth as the two-edged sword<sup>6</sup> cleaving asunder the real from the unreal, dividing the brethren, dividing the families, dividing mankind to the right and to the left.

That sword of living truth will come forth from you if you have the faith as a grain of mustard seed.<sup>7</sup> This is so because this is the hour of initiation. And the challenge of initiation you must face with courage unswerving, with determination. And remember this key to initiation: It is to put your right foot forward, and then your left, and then your right, and then your left - to keep on walking toward the sun. Keep on: keep on walking toward the sun - the right, the left, the right, the left.

Passing through time and space, you will triumph. You will triumph as sons and daughters of God. You must keep walking, you must keep your momentum, you must keep moving; and this is the way to win. No matter what the hurdle, the request of the Mother, the challenge in the way, the prompting from within, keep on walking toward the sun of your I AM Presence.

I speak not idle words; I speak the word of truth distilled and concentrated. And every word that I speak is to quicken your soul; for I desire to bring forth the New Jerusalem through you as white stones, as lively stones in the temple.<sup>8</sup> And I am placing my stones in the cities of America and the world; for there are fine grids and forcefields that proceed from the New Jerusalem throughout the world. And each one of you, as a cube, as a stone in the temple of our God, must hold one of these needlepoints of light at a particular point on Terra.

And do you know that the mathematics of the release of fohat is so exact that where you are and where you keep the flame is determined within feet and inches? Where you are in the cities, where you are in your homes and in your sanctuaries is carefully calculated in the retreat of Cuzco for the balance of light.

Therefore, let all who are committed to focuses throughout the nation understand that because you are where you are, the New Jerusalem will rise. Understand that whether you are in New York or Washington or Chicago or Minneapolis, San Francisco, Colorado Springs, in Del Mar, in all of the cities that will be designated by the hierarchy, you are serving a particular role in anchoring a particular forcefield for the New Jerusalem which I shall bring forth in the City of the Angels.

So then, sealed with the light of the Word, embarking on a course of action, guided by principle, bring then the fruits of the Mother to the city. Bring the love, the nourishment of soul! Bring compassion. Bring the waters that issue from the great Source of the One. Bring beauty and art and culture; and above all, bring the little children. Bring the little children into the Holy City of the Christ consciousness! Bring them into the arms of the Mother and let them be God-taught.

I raise my hand for the parting of the waters, the murky waters of the astral plane, that the children of the Mother might pass over the Red Sea,<sup>9</sup> might pass into the glory, the Shekinah glory of the Son of God, that the children might contact the flame of the Mother that they might be taught, that they might receive the torch of culture, of illumination, of science, of self-mastery, and of devotion to God. So let this be imparted in your Sunday schools, in your Montessori schools, in your tutoring of these precious ones who come as the hope of the new day.

Now I say, when you approach the west side of the city, bring gifts of the Spirit.<sup>10</sup> You wait to receive the gifts of the Spirit. I say, give the gifts of the Spirit! Give them in the power of the

---

<sup>5</sup>John 7:38.

<sup>6</sup>Heb. 4:12.

<sup>7</sup>Matt. 17:20.

<sup>8</sup>Rev. 2:17; 1 Pet. 2:5.

<sup>9</sup>Exod. 14:21-22.

<sup>10</sup>1 Cor. 12:8-10.

three-times-three. Give the gifts unto your soul, unto elemental life; impart them in the way.

Let the fire of the Holy Spirit be the moving of the winds of God. And let these winds blow away the dust of centuries, blow away the encrustations. As you stand upon the hillsides, so let the wind blow through your garments. Let the wind blow away the fog, the density, and feel yourself caressed by love, cleansed by a love that loves you very much. Now let us see what the Lord God will work in you in this age.

The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on December 25, 1975. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.

### **Thirty-Three Fiats of the Light by El Morya**

I AM the light of the world  
I AM the resurrection and the life  
I AM the glory of the Son of God  
I AM the reign of the Church Universal and Triumphant  
I AM the New Jerusalem coming down from God out of heaven  
prepared as a bride adorned for her husband  
I AM the consciousness of the Cosmic Virgin  
I AM Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending

I AM the Woman clothed with the Sun,  
and the moon under her feet,  
and upon her head a crown of twelve stars  
I AM the deliverance of the Divine Manchild in this age  
I AM the prevailing power of Archangel Michael  
over the dragon who was wroth with the Woman  
I AM salvation and strength  
And I AM the kingdom of our God and the power of his Christ

I AM the victory of the Word of God in this age  
I AM heralding the birth of the King of Kings  
and Lord of Lords  
I AM the Word of God, I AM the Word of God,  
I AM the Word of God incarnate  
And I AM the victory over hell and death  
I AM the angel of the Lord that bindeth  
the beast and the false prophet, the Devil and Satan  
for a thousand years in the bottomless pit

I AM THAT I AM  
I AM that Christ that casteth down the accuser of our brethren  
which accused them before our God day and night  
I AM the overcoming by the blood of the Lamb  
I AM the overcoming by the word of their testimony  
I AM the love of them that loved not their lives unto the death  
I AM the rejoicing in the heavens,  
and I AM the rejoicing in the earth  
And I AM the seed of Christ which is the overcoming victory  
of the saints which keep the commandments of God



and have the testimony of Jesus Christ

I AM the crystal-clear water that flows from the River of Life

I AM the Tree of Life bearing twelve manner of fruits

I AM the leaves of the tree that are for the healing  
of the nations

I AM the Spirit of Truth which testifieth the revelation  
of Almighty God

Surely I AM come, surely I AM come

And I come quickly in the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ

# Chapter 42

## Jesus the Christ - December 31, 1976

Vol. 19 No. 53 - Jesus the Christ - December 31, 1976

Jesus' 1975 Christmas Day Address: The Lamb and the Lamb's Wife

### Part II

I come as the Lamb of God. And you have heard the writings of the prophet, "The Lamb slain from the foundation of the world."<sup>11</sup> I am in the world as I am in you and you are in me.<sup>12</sup> As you let me live within you, so I reenact the passion whereby you are bought with a price.<sup>13</sup> The continual sacrifice of all lesser images and expressions is the means whereby the Christ comes into manifestation in the sons and daughters of God, in the whole body of God upon earth.

Let your gift to me this day be the sacrifice of a portion of the lesser self. Think through what aspect of the self is excess to the Christ. I ask you to meditate now upon yourself as you sit in the light of my aura. I want the unwanted gift - that which you do not want, or perhaps something that you want very much but know that you ought not to want. Place it on the altar. Place it in the fiery core of the flowers that burn around this altar, immortelles of fiery spheres which the angels have brought in their adoration of the Manchild and of the Word which proceeds out of the mouth of God.<sup>14</sup>

Let this gift then be comparable to the gift which the ascended masters give when they go before the Lords of Karma to ask for dispensations of light for you and for mankind. As the masters place their diamonds upon the altar, I ask you to place the coal of your electronic belt, the untransmuted substance. For I would be alchemist this day! I would take that coal and transform it instantaneously into the diamond of corresponding attainment.

If you give me selfishness, I will transmute it into love, and I will hold the diamond of your proposed attainment in love - a focus. I will keep the flame of love until you attain that love. And when you attain by initiation, I will give to you the diamond you have earned, the diamond composed of your own substance stamped with your own electronic forcefield. And so, be not chary with your gifts; for as you give, so shall you receive.<sup>15</sup> First the initiation, then the attainment, then the diamond as the focus of the attainment.

Let not the words of the ascended masters go begging. Let not discouragement burden the heart of the messenger, for the word of God is the bread of life.<sup>16</sup> The teachings are the word of life. As

---

<sup>11</sup>Rev. 13:8.

<sup>12</sup>John 17:20-21.

<sup>13</sup>1 Cor. 6:20.

<sup>14</sup>Rev. 12:5; Matt. 4:4.

<sup>15</sup>Luke 6:38.

<sup>16</sup>John 6:35.

the Mother sets before you nourishment for your souls, do not leave your plates unfinished. Clean your plates; take in the Word. Take in that precious substance, for how will the Mother prepare for you another meal if you do not partake of the meal that is before you? Give then to the Virgin Mother, the blessed Mary, who sacrifices for you daily, who intercedes for you daily before the throne of Almighty God. Give to her this Christmas Day your adoration through study and prayer.

By her intercession the Pearls of Maitreya were dictated. The blessed Mother was asked by El Morya to dictate the Pearls of Wisdom for the Christmas season, and she begged of the Lords of Karma the dispensation for the Cosmic Christ to speak to you on initiation. And so her request was granted; for as you know, the hierarchies of heaven are not able to resist the love of the Mother or her request for and on behalf of the children of God.

I say then, take these five Pearls this day as an action of mighty Cosmos' secret rays. Eat them! Take them in! Let them be sweet in the mouth and bitter in the belly.<sup>17</sup> Fear not the chemicalization of the Cosmic Christ. Fear not a little pain, a little anguish, a little trembling as the four lower bodies adjust to the new fire of the Christ consciousness - fire for the new day, fire to part the way of the human consciousness, fire that will burn you and burn Terra - a very necessary fire.

Let yourselves become lean by the action of the Mother. Let her carve away the fat of excesses and indulgences. Let your four lower bodies be disciplined to read the words line by line, to receive the fire between the lines, and to return to the Mother gratitude and praise, thanksgiving and love, and to the Cosmic Christ fruits, good works, action, passing the initiations one by one. These are the gifts worthy of the ascended masters.

Many among mankind know not what to bring to the altar. They come with their weeping and their wailing. They come with sacrifices not meet, and therefore our prayer "Let the words of my mouth be acceptable! Let them be the acceptable offering!"<sup>18</sup> So let your words be acceptable. Be prepared to impart the teaching. Be prepared for the fiery sword to come forth from your mouth. Prepare through study; and therefore, build a library in the bank, the memory bank of your consciousness. And then when the power of the Logos is released through you, it will activate the memory of your judicious study of the law.

And therefore, you will release gems of knowledge, of wisdom, of healing and of truth, of miracles and wonders, of alchemy, of art for the portrayal of the Word, of science for the precipitation of the Word, and all of the wonders of Mater that will give to the children of mankind the image of the teaching that will convey by color, by music, by sound, by love and mantra, by meditation, all of the finest secrets locked in the heart of life. Therefore, let this day be a rejoicing in the word of the Cosmic Christ; for you are an atonement for the body of mankind. As you sacrifice, as you pray, as you meditate, so God is pleased.

God is the consolation of Israel.<sup>19</sup> God can bestow gifts and graces to mankind by your effort. For you are the leaven which the Mother will take and hide - hide in the body of God. And you will be hidden except to those whom God appoints to receive you and to hear you. And the leaven which the Mother will take and hide in these three measures of meal,<sup>20</sup> that leaven will be for the rising of the light of Israel and of the New Jerusalem, fulfilling the light of the Holy Spirit on Terra, in America forever.

So be a concentrated leaven! So be the repository of grace and fruits and wisdom! So be - be the richness of the wine of the Holy Spirit! Be that which can be diluted and yet is never diluted. Let the Mother pour the water of herself into your cup and let the wine increase in intensity and not be diluted, but gain in proportion for the feeding of the multitudes,<sup>21</sup> for the nourishment of souls, for

---

<sup>17</sup>Rev. 10:9-10.

<sup>18</sup>Pss. 19:14.

<sup>19</sup>Luke 2:25.

<sup>20</sup>Matt. 13:33.

<sup>21</sup>Matt. 14:15-21.

the Holy Communion, for the impartation of the body and the blood of Christ.

So let the Mother pour the water, and let the concentrate expand and expand. And as your cups run over with the wine of the Spirit, let not the wine fall upon the ground, but let it be caught in other cups. And each cup that receives of the wine of your cup - let it also overflow. And let there be circles of cups around each chalice of the sons and daughters of God, and let the widening circles expand and expand the light of solar hierarchies.

See then how we will work the miracle of this age by the alchemy of beloved Saint Germain. See then how we will work the miracle of Aquarius. You are our alchemy! You are our alchemy! You are our transmutation, our precipitation, our anchoring in Terra of shafts of violet fire. So be filled with the Holy Ghost as God wills it, for you are God!

Let God within you this day will the filling of your being with the Holy Spirit, and take care that you keep the flame of integrity. I AM the integration of the wholeness of Alpha and Omega within you. I AM the integrity of truth, honor, and charity. I AM the Lamb of God, and the Lamb's wife is with me.

In the name of the Father and of the Mother, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I bless you in Christ.

Note: The above dictation by Jesus the Christ was dictated to the messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet at the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, California, on December 25, 1975. This dictation is also available on Cassette Recording B7602, The Summit Lighthouse.